

1 © 2018 Ian M Hodge  
 2 CHAPTER ONE: MATHEMATICS  
 3 March 8, 2018  
 4 [DRAFT 16]  
 5 **This is expected to be the penultimate version.**

## 6 Contents

7	Chapter One: Mathematics	3
8	1.1 Introduction, Nomenclature and Conventions	3
9	1.2 Elementary Results	4
10	1.2.1 Solution of a Quadratic Equation	4
11	1.2.2 Solution of a Cubic Equation	4
12	1.2.3 Arithmetic and Geometric Series	5
13	1.2.4 Full and Partial Derivatives	6
14	1.2.5 Differentiation of Definite Integrals	6
15	1.2.6 Integration by Parts	6
16	1.2.7 Binomial Expansions	7
17	1.2.8 Partial Fractions	7
18	1.2.9 Coordinate Systems in Three Dimensions	8
19	1.3 Advanced Functions	8
20	1.3.1 Gamma and Related Functions	8
21	1.3.2 Error Function	9
22	1.3.3 Exponential Integrals	10
23	1.3.4 Hypergeometric Function	10
24	1.3.5 Confluent Hypergeometric Function	11
25	1.3.6 Williams-Watt Function	12
26	1.3.7 Bessel Functions	12
27	1.3.8 Orthogonal Polynomials	13
28	1.3.8.1 Legendre	13
29	1.3.8.2 Laguerre	14
30	1.3.8.3 Hermite	15
31	1.3.9 Sinc Function	15
32	1.3.10 Airy Function	16
33	1.3.11 Struve Function	16
34	1.4 Elementary Statistics	17
35	1.4.1 Probability Distribution Functions	17
36	1.4.1.1 Gaussian	17
37	1.4.1.2 Binomial	18
38	1.4.1.3 Poisson	19
39	1.4.1.4 Exponential	19
40	1.4.1.5 Weibull	19
41	1.4.1.6 Chi-Squared	20
42	1.4.1.7 $F$	21
43	1.4.1.8 Student $t$	21
44	1.4.2 Student $t$ -Test	22
45	1.4.3 Regression Fits	22
46	1.5 Matrices and Determinants	25
47	1.6 Jacobians	27
48	1.7 Vectors	29
49	1.8 Complex Variables	34
50	1.8.1 Complex Numbers	34

51	1.8.2 Complex Functions	35
52	1.8.2.1 Cauchy Riemann Conditions	41
53	1.8.2.2 Complex Integration and Cauchy Formulae	42
54	1.8.2.3 Residue Theorem	43
55	1.8.2.4 Hilbert Transforms, Crossing Relations, and Kronig-Kramer Relations	45
56	1.8.2.5 Plemelj Formulae	47
57	1.8.2.6 Analytical Continuation	49
58	1.8.3 Transforms	49
59	1.8.3.1 Laplace	49
60	1.8.3.2 Fourier	52
61	1.8.3.3 Z	54
62	1.8.3.4 Mellin	55
63	1.8.4 Other Functions	55
64	1.8.4.1 Heaviside and Dirac Delta Functions	55
65	1.8.4.2 Green Functions	56
66	1.8.4.3 Schwartz Inequality, Parseval Relation, and Bandwidth-Duration Principle	57
67	1.8.4.4 Decay Functions and Distributions	61
68	1.8.4.5 Underdamping and Overdamping	65
69	1.9 Response Functions for Time Derivative Excitations	68
70	1.10 Computing $g(\tau)$ from Frequency Domain Relaxation Functions	68
71	1.11 Distribution Functions	75
72	1.11.1 Single Relaxation Time	75
73	1.11.2 Logarithmic Gaussian	77
74	1.11.3 Fuoss-Kirkwood	77
75	1.11.4 Cole-Cole	79
76	1.11.5 Davidson-Cole	81
77	1.11.6 Glarum Model	83
78	1.11.7 Havriliak-Negami	86
79	1.11.8 Williams-Watt	89
80	1.12 Boltzmann Superposition	90
81	1.13 Relaxation and Retardation Processes	91
82	1.14 Relaxation in the Temperature Domain	96
83	Appendix B1 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Equal Amplitude	101
84	Appendix B2 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Unequal Amplitude	102
85	Appendix C Cole-Cole Complex Plane Plot	103
86	Appendix D Dirac Delta Distribution Function for a Single Relaxation Time	106
87	REFERENCES	108
88		

## 89 Chapter One: Mathematics

## 90 1.1 Introduction, Nomenclature and Conventions

91 *Introduction*

92 The approach taken here is that of applied mathematics: detailed proofs are eschewed in favor of  
 93 describing tools that are useful to scientists and engineers. As noted by Kyrala [1] "Scientists and engineers  
 94 are not usually interested in presentations which devote 90% of the space to enlarging the class of  
 95 admissible functions by 1%". Derivations are however given when these provide physical insight and/or  
 96 connections to other material. The coverage probably exceeds that needed for most current relaxation  
 97 applications but is given (i) as background for the derivation of some results that are relevant to relaxation  
 98 phenomena; (ii) to satisfy basic intellectual curiosity; (iii) to present mathematics that are currently not  
 99 common but might be in the future. The style of writing has been influenced by that used by Pais in his  
 100 history of particle physics [2] and his authoritative biography of Einstein [3], and also by the advice for  
 101 clear communication given by the late TV News anchor in the USA in the 1970's, Walter Cronkite: he  
 102 said approximately "avoid as much as possible qualifying adverbs and adjectives such as 'somewhat',  
 103 'very', 'extremely'". I also eschew the subjunctive as much as possible.

104 Most of the references are not recent, for three reasons: (i) the mathematics has not changed in the  
 105 last several hundred years; (ii) recent text books dilute the material far too much for them to be useful  
 106 references as opposed to good teaching aids; (iii) the classic texts can be downloaded for free or purchased  
 107 at low cost online for those who wish to delve deeply into the mathematics.

108

109 *Nomenclature*

110 Exponential functions with argument  $A$  are written as  $\exp(A)$ . Natural logarithms are used  
 111 throughout (with a few exceptions) and are written as  $\ln$  (base 10 logarithms are denoted by  $\log$ ). Algebraic  
 112 powers are written explicitly; for example square roots are written as fractional  $\frac{1}{2}$  exponents rather than  
 113  $\sqrt{\quad}$ . Averages are denoted by angular brackets,  $\langle \dots \rangle$ , and sets of variables or other mathematical objects  
 114 are enclosed in braces,  $\{ \dots \}$ . Vectors are denoted by boldface arrowed fonts (e.g.  $\vec{\mathbf{F}}$ ), tensors by boldface  
 115 fonts without arrows (e.g.  $\mathbf{F}$ ), matrices by curved brackets ( $\dots$ ), and determinants by straight braces  $|\dots|$ .  
 116 Angles are expressed in radians. Complex functions are denoted by an asterisk  $F^*$  and complex conjugates  
 117 are denoted by a dagger  $F^\dagger$ . Real parts of a complex function are denoted by a prime and the imaginary  
 118 components by a double prime, for example  $P^*(iz) = P'(x,y) + iP''(x,y)$ . The types of argument(s) for  
 119 named functions are indicated by  $x$  or  $y$  for real arguments and  $iz$  for complex ones.

120 Many additional properties of the mathematical functions discussed here are given in tabulations  
 121 such as those in Abramowitz and Stegun [4]. Several books devoted to physical applications of  
 122 mathematics or to special mathematical topics such as complex functions give more detailed expositions  
 123 [6-9]. There are also a large number of websites that can be found by search engines.

124

125 *Conventions*

126 The mathematics and applications of complex numbers have an inherent ambiguity associated with  
 127 the positive and negative signs of the square root of  $(-1)$ . In the phenomenological world of classical  
 128 relaxation the sign of the square root determines the physically irrelevant direction of rotation in the  
 129 complex plane and the ambiguity is resolved by a sign convention. Unfortunately, electrical engineers use  
 130 a different convention than everybody else, namely a positive sign for the argument of the complex  
 131 exponential,  $\exp(j\omega t)$ . Scientists and mathematicians use the convention that ensures that the charge on a  
 132 capacitor lags behind the applied voltage that in turn implies that the imaginary component of the complex  
 133 refractive index is negative (see Chapter 2 for details). This in turn enforces a negative sign for the  
 134 argument of the complex exponential,  $\exp(-i\omega t)$ , in order that exponential attenuation occurs in an  
 135 absorbing medium. This is the convention adopted here. These conventions are distinguished by electrical  
 136 engineers writing  $\left|(-1)^{1/2}\right|$  as  $j$  and everyone else writing it as  $i$ . An excellent discussion of the merits of  
 137 using  $i$  is given in [5].

## 138 1.2 Elementary Results

## 139 1.2.1 Solution of a Quadratic Equation

140 For

141

$$142 \quad z^2 + a_1 z + a_0 = 0 \quad (1.1)$$

143

144 the solutions are

145

$$146 \quad z = \frac{-a_1 \pm (a_1^2 - 4a_0)^{1/2}}{2}. \quad (1.2)$$

147

148 There are two real solutions for  $(a_1^2 - 4a_0) > 0$  and two complex conjugate roots for  $(a_1^2 - 4a_0) < 0$ .

149

## 150 1.2.2 Solution of a Cubic Equation

151 For

152

$$153 \quad z^3 + a_2 z^2 + a_1 z + a_0 = 0 \quad (1.3)$$

154

155 define

156

$$q \equiv a_1 / 3 - a_2^2 / 9,$$

$$r \equiv (a_1 a_2 - 3a_0) / 6 - a_2^3 / 27,$$

$$157 \quad s_1 \equiv \left[ r + (q^3 - r^2)^{1/2} \right]^{1/2}, \quad (1.4)$$

$$s_2 = \left[ r - (q^3 - r^2)^{1/2} \right]^{1/2}.$$

158

159 The three solutions are then

160

$$z_1 = (s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3,$$

161

$$z_2 = -\frac{1}{2}(s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3 + i(3^{1/2} / 2)(s_1 - s_2), \quad (1.5)$$

$$z_3 = -\frac{1}{2}(s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3 - i(3^{1/2} / 2)(s_1 - s_2).$$

162

163 The three roots are related by

164

$$z_1 + z_2 + z_3 = -a_2,$$

165

$$z_1 z_2 + z_1 z_3 + z_2 z_3 = a_1, \quad (1.6)$$

$$z_1 z_2 z_3 = -a_0.$$

166

167 The types of roots are:

168

$$q^3 + r^2 > 0 \quad (\text{one real and a pair of complex conjugates}),$$

169

$$q^3 + r^2 = 0 \quad (\text{all real of which at least two are equal}), \quad (1.7)$$

$$q^3 + r^2 < 0 \quad (\text{all real}).$$

170

171 1.2.3 Arithmetic and Geometric Series

172 *Arithmetic Series:*

173

$$174 \quad \sum_{k=1}^n k = \frac{n(n+1)}{2}. \quad (1.8)$$

175

176 *Geometric Series:*

177

$$178 \quad \sum_{n=0}^{N-1} x^n = \frac{1-x^N}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1). \quad (1.9)$$

179

180 Special cases:

181

$$182 \quad \sum_{n=m}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{x^m}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1), \quad (1.10)$$

$$183 \quad \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{x}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1), \quad (1.11)$$

$$184 \quad \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{1}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1). \quad (1.12)$$

185

## 186 1.2.4 Full and Partial Derivatives

187 The relation between the full differential and partial differential of a function  $f(x,y)$  is

188

189 
$$\frac{df}{dx} = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\right)_x \left(\frac{dy}{dx}\right) \quad (1.13)$$

190

191 or

192

193 
$$df = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y dx + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\right)_x dy, \quad (1.14)$$

194

195 from which

196

197 
$$\left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial x}\right)_f = \frac{-(\partial f / \partial x)_y}{(\partial f / \partial y)_x} = \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial y}\right)_f^{-1}. \quad (1.15)$$

198

199 Also,

200

201 
$$\left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial w}\right)_y \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x}\right)_y \quad (1.16)$$

202

203 and

204

205 
$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\right)_x = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y. \quad (1.17)$$

206

## 207 1.2.5 Differentiation of Definite Integrals

208 *Liebnitz's theorem*

209

210 
$$\frac{d}{dy} \int_{a(y)}^{b(y)} f(x, y) dx = \int_{a(y)}^{b(y)} \frac{\partial f(x, y)}{\partial y} dx + f(b, y) \frac{db}{dy} - f(a, y) \frac{da}{dy}. \quad (1.18)$$

211

## 212 1.2.6 Integration by Parts

213 Integration of

214

215 
$$d[F(x)G(x)] = FdG + GdF \quad (1.19)$$

216

217 yields

218

$$219 \quad F(x)G(x) = \int F\left(\frac{dG}{dx}\right)dx + \int G\left(\frac{dF}{dx}\right)dx, \quad (1.20)$$

220

221 so that

222

$$223 \quad \int F\left(\frac{dG}{dx}\right)dx = F(x)G(x) - \int G\left(\frac{dF}{dx}\right)dx. \quad (1.21)$$

224

## 225 1.2.7 Binomial Expansions

226 The coefficients of  $c^{n-m}x^m$  in the expansion of  $(x \pm c)^n$  are given by

227

$$228 \quad (\pm 1)^m \binom{n}{m} = \frac{(\pm 1)^m n!}{m!(n-m)!}; \quad \binom{n}{m} \equiv \frac{n!}{m!(n-m)!}, \quad (1.22)$$

229

230 where (!) signifies the factorial function (see §1.3.1). For example the binomial expansion of  $(x-1)^4$  is231  $x^4 - 4x^3 + 6x^2 - 4x + 1$ .

232

## 233 1.2.8 Partial Fractions

234 For the generic function  $1/\Pi_i(x-x_i)$  the coefficient of  $(x-x_j)^{-1}$  is  $1/\Pi_{i \neq j}(x_j-x_i)$  so that

235

$$236 \quad \frac{f(x)}{\left[\Pi_i(x-x_i)\right]} = \sum_j \left[ \frac{f(x_j)}{\Pi_{i \neq j}(x_j-x_i)(x-x_i)} \right], \quad (1.23)$$

237

238 provided the denominator does not have repeated roots. For example

239

$$240 \quad \frac{x+a}{(x-x_1)(x-x_2)} = \frac{x_1+a}{(x-x_1)(x_1-x_2)} + \frac{x_2+a}{(x_2-x_1)(x-x_2)} \quad (1.24)$$

$$= \frac{1}{(x_1-x_2)} \left[ \frac{x_1+a}{(x-x_1)} - \frac{x_2+a}{(x-x_2)} \right]$$

241

242 For repeated roots

243

$$244 \quad \frac{1}{(x-d)^n} = \sum_{m=1}^n \frac{A_m x^{m-1}}{(x-d)^m}. \quad (1.25)$$

245

246 The coefficients  $A_m$  are all proportional to  $[x^{n-1}(x-d)]^{-1}$  and the numerical coefficients of  $x^{m-1}$  are those for247 the binomial expansion of  $(x-1)^{n-1}$ . For example

248

$$\frac{1}{(x-d)^4} = \left[ \frac{1}{d^3(x-d)} \right] \left[ 1 - \frac{3x}{(x-d)} + \frac{3x^2}{(x-d)^2} - \frac{x^3}{(x-d)^3} \right]. \quad (1.26)$$

250

### 251 1.2.9 Coordinate Systems in Three Dimensions

252 The location of a point in three dimensional space can be specified in several ways, according to  
 253 the coordinate system chosen. Examples:

254

255 *Cartesian Coordinates*  $\{x,y,z\}$

256 These are mutually orthogonal linear axes and are sometimes denoted by  $\{x_1,x_2,x_3\}$  or similar. The  
 257 direction of the  $z$ -axis is defined by the right hand rule for right handed Cartesian coordinates: if rotation  
 258 of the  $x$ -axis towards the  $y$ -axis is seen as counterclockwise then the  $z$  axis points towards the viewer.

259

260 *Cylindrical Coordinates*  $\{r,\varphi,z\}$

261 Retain the Cartesian  $z$ -axis but specify the location in the  $x$ - $y$  plane in terms of circular coordinates  
 262  $r$  and  $\varphi$ :

263

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2,$$

264

$$x = r \cos \varphi,$$

(1.27)

$$y = r \sin \varphi,$$

265

266 where  $\varphi$  is the angle between the positive  $x$ -axis and the radius joining the origin with the projection of  
 267 the point onto the  $x$ - $y$  plane.

268

269 *Spherical Coordinates*  $\{r,\varphi,\theta\}$

270 Retain  $r$  and  $\varphi$  from the cylindrical system but specify the  $z$  position by the angle  $\theta$  between the  
 271 line in the  $x$ - $y$  plane joining the origin with the projected point, and the line joining the origin with the  
 272 point itself:

273

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2,$$

274

$$x = r \sin \theta \cos \varphi,$$

(1.28)

$$y = r \sin \theta \sin \varphi,$$

$$z = r \cos \theta.$$

275

### 276 1.3 Advanced Functions

277 Note: some of the material in this section refers to, or depends on, results that are discussed in  
 278 section §1.8 on complex variables.

#### 279 1.3.1 Gamma and Related Functions

280 The *gamma function*  $\Gamma(z)$  is a generalization of the factorial function  $(x-1)!$  to complex variables,  
 281 to which it reduces when  $z$  is a positive real integer  $x$ :

282



283  $\Gamma(z) = \int_0^{\infty} t^{z-1} \exp(-t) dt \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z) > 0].$  (1.29)

284

285 For real  $x$ 

286

287  $\Gamma(x) = (x-1)!. \quad (1.30)$

288

289  $\Gamma(z)$  has the same recurrence formula as the factorial,  $\Gamma(z+1) = z\Gamma(z)$ , and has singularities at negative real integers [ $1/\Gamma(x)$  is oscillatory about zero for  $x < 0$ ]. A special value is obtained from  $\Gamma(x)\Gamma(1-x) = \pi/\sin(\pi x)$ :

290  $\Gamma(1/2) = (-1/2)! = \pi^{1/2}$ . For large  $z$   $\Gamma(z)$  is given by *Stirling's approximation*:

292

293  $\lim_{z \rightarrow \infty} \Gamma(z) = (2\pi)^{1/2} z^{z-1/2} \exp(-z) \quad |\arg(z)| < \pi.$  (1.31)

294

295 The *beta function*  $B(z, w)$  is

296

297 
$$B(z, w) \equiv \frac{\Gamma(z)\Gamma(w)}{\Gamma(z+w)} = \int_0^1 z^{z-1} (1-t)^{w-1} dt = \int_0^{\infty} t^{z-1} (1+t)^{-z-w} dt$$
 (1.32)

$$= 2 \int_0^{\pi/2} [\sin(t)]^{2z-1} [\cos(t)]^{2w-1} dt, \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z), \operatorname{Re}(w) > 0],$$

298

299 and the *Psi or Digamma function* is [4]

300

301 
$$\psi(z) = \frac{d \ln \Gamma(z)}{dz} = \frac{1}{\Gamma(z)} \frac{d\Gamma(z)}{dz} = \int_0^{\infty} \left[ \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} - \frac{\exp(-zt)}{1 - \exp(-t)} \right] dt \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z) > 0]$$
 (1.33)

$$= \int_0^{\infty} \left[ \exp(-t) - \frac{1}{(1+t)^z} \right] \frac{dt}{t}.$$

302

303 The *incomplete gamma function* is defined for real variables  $x$  and  $a$  as

304

305  $G(x, a) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(x)} \int_0^a t^{x-1} \exp(-t) dt.$  (1.34)

306

### 307 1.3.2 Error Function

308 The *error function*  $\operatorname{erf}(z)$  is an integral of the Gaussian function discussed in §1.4.1:

309

310  $\operatorname{erf}(z) = \frac{2}{\pi^{1/2}} \int_0^z \exp(-t^2) dt.$  (1.35)

311

312 The *complementary error function*  $\operatorname{erfc}(z)$  is  
 313

$$314 \quad \operatorname{erfc}(z) = 1 - \operatorname{erf}(z) = \frac{2}{\pi^{1/2}} \int_z^{\infty} \exp(-t^2) dt. \quad (1.36)$$

315 The functions  $\operatorname{erf}$  and  $\operatorname{erfc}$  commonly occur in diffusion problems. An occasionally encountered but  
 316 apparently unnamed function is  
 317

$$318 \quad w(z) \equiv \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(-iz) = \frac{i}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(-t^2)}{z-t} dt = \frac{i}{\pi} \int_0^{\infty} \frac{\exp(-t^2)}{z^2 - t^2} dt$$

$$= \exp(-z^2) \left[ 1 + \frac{2i}{\pi^{1/2}} \right] \int_0^z \exp(t^2) dt. \quad (1.37)$$

319

### 320 1.3.3 Exponential Integrals

321 The *exponential integrals*  $E_n(z)$  and  $Ei(z)$  are ( $n$  an integer)

322

$$323 \quad E_n(z) = \int_1^{\infty} \frac{\exp(-zt)}{t^n} dt, \quad (1.38)$$

324

$$325 \quad Ei(x) = -P \int_{-x}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} dt = P \int_{-\infty}^{+x} \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} dt, \quad (1.39)$$

326

327 where  $P$  denotes the Cauchy principal value (see §1.8.4).

328

### 329 1.3.4 Hypergeometric Function

330 This function  $F(a, b, c, z)$  is the solution to the differential equation

331

$$332 \quad \{z(1-z)d_z^2 + [c - (a+b+1)z]d_z - ab\} F(z) = 0, \quad (1.40)$$

333

334 where  $d_z^n$  denotes the  $n^{\text{th}}$  derivative (the superscript is omitted for  $n=1$ ). Its series expansion is

335

$$336 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a, b, c, z) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \left[ \frac{\Gamma(a+k)\Gamma(b+k)}{k! \Gamma(c+k)} \right] z^k \quad |z| < 1. \quad (1.41)$$

337

338 Its *Barnes Integral* definition is

339

$$340 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a, b, c, z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-i\infty}^{+i\infty} \left[ \frac{\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(b+s)\Gamma(-s)}{\Gamma(c+s)} \right] (-z^s) ds, \quad (1.42)$$

341  
 342 where the path of integration passes to the left around the poles of  $\Gamma(-s)$  and to the right of the poles of  
 343  $\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(b+s)$ . The integral definition of  $F(a, b, c, z)$  is preferred over the series expansion because the  
 344 former is analytic and free of singularities in the  $z$ -plane cut from  $z = 0$  to  $z = +\infty$  along the non-negative  
 345 real axis, whereas the series expansion is restricted to  $|z| < 1$ . The hypergeometric function has three  
 346 regular singularities at  $z = 0$ ,  $z = 1$ , and  $z = +\infty$ . Since solutions to most second order linear homogeneous  
 347 differential equations used in science rarely have more than three regular singularities, most named  
 348 functions are special cases of  $F(a, b, c, z)$ . Examples:

$$350 \quad (1-z)^{-a} = F(a, b, b, z), \quad (1.43)$$

$$351 \quad -(1/z)\ln(1-z) = F(1, 1, 2, z), \quad (1.44)$$

$$352 \quad \exp(z) = \lim_{a \rightarrow \infty} F(a, b, b, z/a). \quad (1.45)$$

353

### 354 1.3.5 Confluent Hypergeometric Function

355 This function  $F(a, c, z)$  is obtained by replacing  $z$  with  $z/b$  in  $F(a, b, c, z)$  so that the singularity at  
 356  $z = 1$  is replaced by one at  $z = b$ . For  $b \rightarrow \infty$   $F(a, c, z)$  acquires an irregular singularity at  $z = \infty$  formed from  
 357 the confluence of the regular singularities at  $z = b$  and  $z = \infty$ , so that

$$358 \quad F(a, c, z) = \lim_{b \rightarrow \infty} F(a, b, c, z/b). \quad (1.46)$$

360

361 The function  $F(a, c, z)$  is also seen to be a solution to [cf. eq. (1.40)]

362

$$363 \quad [z d_z^2 + (c-z) d_z - a] F(z) = 0 \quad (1.47)$$

364

365 and the Barnes integral representation is

366

$$367 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a, c, z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-i\infty}^{+i\infty} \left[ \frac{\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(-s)}{\Gamma(c+s)} \right] (-z)^s ds, \quad (1.48)$$

368

369 that can be shown to be equivalent to

370

$$371 \quad \frac{\Gamma(c-a)\Gamma(a)}{\Gamma(c)} F(c-a, c, -z) = \int_0^1 \exp(-zt) t^{c-a-1} (1-t)^{a-1} dt, \quad (1.49)$$

372

373 where  $F(c-a, c, -z) = \exp(-z) F(a, c, z)$ .

374

## 375 1.3.6 Williams-Watt Function

376 This function probably holds the record for its number of names: Williams-Watt (WW),  
 377 Kohlrausch-Williams-Watt (KWW), fractional exponential, stretched exponential, and probably others  
 378 (WilliamsWatt is used here). The function is  
 379

$$380 \quad \phi(t) = \exp\left[-\left(\frac{t}{\tau}\right)^\beta\right] \quad (0 < \beta \leq 1). \quad (1.50)$$

381  
 382 It is the same as the Weibull reliability distribution described below [eq. (1.91)] but with different values  
 383 of  $\beta$ . The distribution of relaxation (or retardation) times  $g(\tau)$  used in relaxation applications is defined by  
 384

$$385 \quad \exp\left[-\left(\frac{t}{\tau}\right)^\beta\right] = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(-\frac{t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.51)$$

386  
 387 but cannot be expressed in closed form. The mathematical properties of the WW function have been  
 388 discussed in detail by Montrose and Bendler [11], and of the many properties described there just one is  
 389 singled out here: in the limit  $\beta \rightarrow 0$  the distribution  $g_{ww}(\ln \tau)$  approaches the log-gaussian form  
 390

$$391 \quad \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} g(\ln \tau) = \left\{1 / \left[(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma\right]\right\} \exp\left\{-\left[\ln(\tau / \langle \tau \rangle)\right]^2 / \sigma^2\right\} \quad (\beta = 1 / \sigma). \quad (1.52)$$

392

## 393 1.3.7 Bessel Functions

394 *Bessel functions* are solutions to the differential equation  
 395

$$396 \quad \left[z \partial_z (z \partial_z) + (z^2 - \nu^2)\right] y = \left[z^2 \partial_z^2 + z \partial_z + (z^2 - \nu^2)\right] y = 0, \quad (1.53)$$

397

398 where  $\nu$  is a constant corresponding to the  $\nu^{\text{th}}$  order Bessel function solution, and there are Bessel functions  
 399 of the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> kinds for each order. This multiplicity of forms makes Bessel functions appear more  
 400 intimidating than they are, and to make matters worse several authors have used their own definitions and  
 401 nomenclature (see ref [4] for example). Bessel functions frequently arise in problems that have cylindrical  
 402 symmetry because in cylindrical coordinates  $\{r, \varphi, z\}$  Laplace's partial differential equation  $\nabla^2 f = 0$  (see  
 403 §1.7) is  
 404

$$405 \quad \left[\frac{1}{r} \partial_r (r \partial_r) + \left(\frac{1}{r^2} \partial_\theta^2\right) + \partial_z^2\right] y = 0. \quad (1.54)$$

406

407 If a solution to eq. (1.54) of the form  $f = R(r)\Phi(\theta)Z(z)$  is assumed (separation of variables) then the ordinary  
 408 differential equation for  $R$  becomes  
 409

$$410 \quad \left[rd_r (rd_r)\right] R + (kr^2 - \nu^2) = 0, \quad (1.55)$$

411

412 that is seen to be the same as eq. (1.53). The constant  $k$  usually depends on the boundary conditions of a  
 413 problem and can sometimes depend on the zeros of the Bessel function  $J_\nu$  (see below). Bessel functions  
 414 of the 1<sup>st</sup> kind and of order  $\nu$  are written as  $J_\nu(x)$  and Bessel functions of the 2<sup>nd</sup> kind are written as  $J_{-\nu}(x)$ .  
 415 When  $\nu$  is not an integer  $J_\nu(x)$  and  $J_{-\nu}(x)$  are independent solutions and the general solution is a linear  
 416 combination of them:  
 417

$$418 \quad Y_\nu(x) = \frac{\cos(\nu\pi)J_\nu(x) - J_{-\nu}(x)}{\sin(\nu\pi)} \quad (\text{noninteger } \nu), \quad (1.56)$$

419 where the trigonometric terms are chosen to ensure consistency with the solutions for integer  $\nu = n$  for  
 420 which  $J_\nu(x)$  and  $J_{-\nu}(x)$  are not independent:  
 421

$$423 \quad J_{-n}(x) = (-1)^n J_n(x). \quad (1.57)$$

424 Also  
 425

$$427 \quad J_{n-1} + J_{n+1} = \left(\frac{2n}{x}\right)J_n. \quad (1.58)$$

428 Bessel functions  $H_\nu(x)$  of the 3<sup>rd</sup> kind are defined as  
 429  
 430

$$431 \quad \begin{aligned} H_\nu^1(x) &= J_\nu(x) + iY_\nu(x), \\ H_\nu^2(x) &= J_\nu(x) - iY_\nu(x), \end{aligned} \quad (1.59)$$

432 and are sometimes called Hankel functions.  
 433

434 Bessel functions are oscillatory and in the limit  $x \rightarrow \infty$  are equal to circular trigonometric functions.  
 435 This is apparent from eq. (1.53) for the real variable  $x$  after it has been divided through by  $x^2$  to give  
 436  $\left[\partial_x^2 + (1/x)\partial_x + (1 - \nu^2/x^2)\right]y = 0$  - for  $x \rightarrow \infty$  this becomes  $[\partial_x^2 + 1]y = 0$  whose solution is  $[a\sin(x) +$   
 437  $b\cos(x)]$ .  
 438

### 439 1.3.8 Orthogonal Polynomials

440 Polynomials  $P_p(x)$  characterized by a parameter  $p$  are orthogonal within an interval  $(a,b)$  if  
 441

$$442 \quad \int_a^b P_m(x)P_n(x)dx = \delta_{mn} \equiv \begin{cases} 1(m=n) \\ 0(m \neq n) \end{cases}, \quad (1.60)$$

443 where  $\delta_{mn}$  is the Kronecker delta. Examples of such orthogonal polynomials are:  
 444

#### 446 1.3.8.1 Legendre

447 Legendre polynomials  $P_\ell(x)$  for real arguments are solutions to the differential equation  
 448

449 
$$\left[ (1-x^2)d_x^2 - 2xd_x + \ell(\ell+1) \right] y = 0 \quad (\ell \text{ a positive integer}), \quad (1.61)$$

450

451 and often occur as solutions to problems with spherical symmetry for which the coordinates of choice are

452 clearly the spherical ones  $\{r, \varphi, \theta\}$ . Orthogonality is ensured only if  $0 < |x| \leq 1$ . The simplest way to derive

453 the first few Legendre coefficients is to apply the Rorigues generating function

454

455 
$$P_\ell(x) = \frac{1}{2^\ell \ell!} \frac{d^\ell}{dx^\ell} (x^2 - 1)^\ell, \quad (1.62)$$

456

457 that becomes tedious for high values of  $\ell$  although this rarely occurs for physical applications. The first

458 four Legendre polynomials are (for  $x \leq 1$ )  $P_0=1$ ;  $P_1=x$ ;  $P_2=(3x^2-1)/2$ , and  $P_3=(5x^3-3x)/2$ .

459 *Associated Legendre polynomials*  $P_\ell^m(x)$  are solutions to the differential equation

460

461 
$$\left[ (1-x^2)d_x^2 - 2xd_x + \left\{ \ell(\ell+1) - \frac{m^2}{1-x^2} \right\} \right] y = 0 \quad (\ell \text{ a positive integer, } m^2 \leq \ell^2), \quad (1.63)$$

462

463 and are related to  $P_\ell(x)$  by

464

465 
$$P_\ell^m(x) = (1-x^2)^{m/2} d_x^m P_\ell(x). \quad (1.64)$$

466

467 The parameter  $m$  takes on values  $-\ell, -\ell+1, \dots, 0, \dots, \ell-1, \ell$ .

468

469 *Spherical harmonics*  $U(\varphi, \theta)$  are defined by

470

471 
$$U(\varphi, \theta) = P_\ell^m(\cos \theta) \cdot \begin{cases} \sin(m\varphi) \\ \cos(m\varphi) \end{cases}, \quad (1.65)$$

472

473 where  $|x| \leq 1$  is automatic and orthogonality is ensured. The most important equation in physics for which

474 spherical harmonics are solutions is probably the Schrodinger equation for the hydrogen atom. Indeed the

475 mathematical structure of the periodic table of the elements is essentially that of spherical harmonics, the

476 most significant difference between the two being that the first transition series occurs in the 4<sup>th</sup> row rather

477 than in the 3<sup>rd</sup>. Other deviations occur at the bottom of the periodic table because of relativistic effects.

478

### 479 1.3.8.2 Laguerre

480 *Laguerre polynomials*  $L_n(x)$  are solutions to

481

482 
$$\left[ xd_x^2 + (1-x)d_x + n \right] y = 0, \quad (1.66)$$

483

484 and have the generating function

485

$$L_n(x) = \left(\frac{1}{n!}\right) \exp(x) \left\{ d_x^n [x^n \exp(x)] \right\} \quad (1.67)$$

487

488 and recursion relations

489

$$\frac{dL_{n+1}}{dx} - \frac{dL_n}{dx} + L_n = 0,$$

$$x \left( \frac{dL_n}{dx} \right) - nL_n + nL_{n-1} = 0, \quad (1.68)$$

$$(n+1)L_{n+1} - (2n+1-x)L_n + nL_{n-1} = 0.$$

491

492 The first three Laguerre polynomials are  $L_0=1$ ;  $L_1=1-x$ ;  $L_2=1-2x+x^2/2$ .

493

494 1.3.8.3 Hermite

495 *Hermite polynomials*  $H_n(x)$  are solutions to the equation

496

$$\left[ d_x^2 - x^2 d_x + (2n+1) \right] H_n = 0 \quad (1.69)$$

498

499 and have the recursion relations

500

$$\frac{dH_n}{dx} - 2nH_{n-1} = 0, \quad (1.70)$$

$$H_{n+1} - 2xH_n + 2nH_{n-1} = 0.$$

502

503  $H_n(r)$  functions are proportional to the derivatives of the error function:

504

$$H_n(x) = (-1)^n \left( \frac{\pi^{1/2}}{2} \right) \exp(x^2) \left[ \frac{\partial^{n+1}}{\partial x^{n+1}} \operatorname{erf}(x) \right], \quad (1.71)$$

506

507 and are solutions to the radial component of the Schroedinger equation for the hydrogen atom. Also

508  $H_n(-x) = (-1)^n H_n(x)$ . The first five Hermite polynomials are  $H_0 = 1$ ;  $H_1 = 2x$ ;  $H_2 = 4x^2 - 2$ ;509  $H_3 = 8x^3 - 12x$ ;  $H_4 = 16x^4 - 48x^2 + 12$ .

510

511 1.3.9 Sinc Function

512 The *sinc function* is

513

$$\operatorname{sinc}(x) \equiv \frac{\sin(x)}{x}. \quad (1.72)$$

515

516 The value of  $\operatorname{sinc}(0) = 1 \neq \infty$  arises from  $\lim_{x \rightarrow 0} [\sin(x)] = x$ . The sinc function is proportional to the Fourier

517 transform of the rectangle function

518

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Rect}(x) &= 0 & (x < -\frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 1 & (-\frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 0 & (x > \frac{1}{2}),
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.73}$$

520

521 and arises in the study of optical effects of rectangular apertures. The function  $\text{sinc}^2(x)$  is proportional to  
 522 the Fourier transform of the triangular function

523

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Triang}(x) &= 0 & (x < -\frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 1 + 2x & (-\frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq 0) \\
 &= 1 - 2x & (0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 0 & (x > \frac{1}{2}).
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.74}$$

525

526 Relations between the parameters defining the width and height of the Rect and Triang functions and the  
 527 parameters of the sinc and  $\text{sinc}^2$  functions are given in [5].

528

### 529 1.3.10 Airy Function

530 The *Airy function*  $\text{Ai}(x)$  is defined in terms of the Bessel function  $J_1(x)$  as

531

$$\text{Ai}(x) \equiv \left[ \left( \frac{2J_1(x)}{x} \right) \right]^2, \tag{1.75}$$

533

534 that is the circular aperture analog of  $\text{sinc}^2(x)$ . Its properties are used to define the Rayleigh criterion for  
 535 optical resolution for circular apertures. The relation between the parameters of the Airy function and the  
 536 diameter of the circular aperture is also given in [5].

537

### 538 1.3.11 Struve Function

539 The *Struve function*  $H_\nu(z)$  is part of the solution to the equation

540

$$\left[ z^2 d_z^2 + z d_z + (z^2 - \nu^2) \right] f = \frac{4(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + \frac{1}{2})}, \tag{1.76}$$

542

543 where  $f(z) = aJ_\nu(z) + bY_\nu(z) + H_\nu(z)$ . Its recurrence relations are

544

$$H_{\nu-1} + H_{\nu+1} = \left( \frac{2\nu}{z} \right) H_\nu + \frac{(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + \frac{3}{2})}, \tag{1.77}$$

545

$$H_{\nu-1} - H_{\nu+1} = 2 \frac{dH_\nu}{dz} - \frac{(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + \frac{3}{2})}.$$

546



547 For positive integer values of  $\nu = n$  and real arguments the functions  $H_n(x)$  are oscillatory with  
 548 amplitudes that decrease with increasing  $x$  [4], as expected from their relation to the Bessel function  
 549  $J_{n+1/2}(x)$  for positive integer  $n$ :

$$550$$

$$551 \quad H_{-(n+1/2)}(x) = (-1)^n J_{n+1/2}(x). \quad (1.78)$$

$$552$$

## 553 1.4 Elementary Statistics

554 Much of the following material is distilled from reference [10] that gives an excellent account of  
 555 statistics at the basic level discussed here.

556

### 557 1.4.1 Probability Distribution Functions

#### 558 1.4.1.1 Gaussian

559 The *Gaussian* or *Normal* distribution  $N(x)$  is

560

$$561 \quad N(x) = \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma} \exp\left[-\frac{(x-\mu)^2}{2\sigma^2}\right]. \quad (1.79)$$

562

563 The name Normal distribution is used because  $N(x)$  specifies the probability of measuring a randomly  
 564 (normally) scattered variable  $x$  with a *mean* (average)  $\mu$  and a breadth of scatter parameterized by the  
 565 standard deviation  $\sigma$ . The  $n^{\text{th}}$  moments or averages of the  $n^{\text{th}}$  powers of  $x$  are

566

$$567 \quad \langle x^n \rangle = \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} x^n \exp\left[-\frac{(x-\mu)^2}{2\sigma^2}\right] dx. \quad (1.80)$$

568

569 It is easily verified that  $\langle x \rangle = \mu$  by first changing the variable from  $x$  to  $y = x - \mu$  and then recognizing that

570  $\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} y^n \exp(-a^2 y^2) dy$  is zero for odd values of  $n$ . Corrections are applied to the idealized formula eq. (1.80)

571 for a finite number  $n$  of observations. The estimate for  $\sigma$ , traditionally given the symbol  $s$ , is

572

$$573 \quad s^2 = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - \langle x \rangle)^2}{n-1}, \quad (1.81)$$

574

575 compared with

576

$$577 \quad \sigma^2 = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \left[ \frac{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - \mu)^2}{n} \right], \quad (1.82)$$

578  
579 where the square of the standard deviation  $\sigma^2$  is the *variance*. The probability  $p$  of finding a variable  
580 between  $\mu \pm a$  is

$$582 \quad p = \operatorname{erf} \left( \frac{a}{\sigma 2^{1/2}} \right) = \operatorname{erf} \left( \frac{q}{2^{1/2}} \right). \quad (1.83)$$

583  
584 Thus the probabilities of observing values within  $\pm\sigma$ ,  $\pm 2\sigma$  and  $\pm 3\sigma$  of the mean are 68.0%, 95.4% and  
585 99.9% respectively. The distribution in  $s^2$  for repeated sets of observations is the  $\chi^2$  or “chi-squared”  
586 distribution discussed below.

587 If a limited number of observations of data that have an underlying distribution with variance  $\sigma^2$   
588 produce an estimate  $\bar{x}$  of the mean, and these sets of observations are repeated  $n$  times, then it can be  
589 proved that the distribution in  $\bar{x}$  is normal and that the standard deviation of the distribution of measured  
590 mean values is  $\sigma n^{-1/2}$ . The quantity  $\sigma n^{-1/2}$  is often called the *standard error in  $x$*  to distinguish it from the  
591 standard deviation  $\sigma$  of the distribution in  $x$ . The inverse proportionality to  $n^{1/2}$  is a quantification of the  
592 intuitive idea that more precise means result when the number of repetitions  $n$  increases.

593 For a function  $F(x_i)$  of multiple variables  $\{x_i\}$ , each of which is normally distributed and for which  
594 the standard deviations  $\sigma_i$  (or their estimates  $s_i$ ) are known, the variance in  $F(x_i)$  is given by

$$596 \quad \sigma_F^2 = \sum_i \left( \frac{\partial F}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 \sigma_i^2 \approx \sum_i \left( \frac{\partial F}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 s_i^2. \quad (1.84)$$

597  
598 If  $F$  is a linear function of the variables  $F = \sum_i a_i x_i$  then  $\sigma_F^2$  is the  $a_i$  weighted sum of the individual  
599 variances. If  $F$  is the product of functions with variables  $x_i$  and then

$$601 \quad \left( \frac{\sigma_F}{\langle F \rangle} \right)^2 = \sum_i \left( \frac{\sigma_i}{\langle x_i \rangle} \right)^2. \quad (1.85)$$

602  
603 Distributions other than the Gaussian also arise but the *central limit theorem* asserts that in the limit  
604  $n \rightarrow \infty$  the distribution in sample averages obtained from *any* underlying distribution of individual data is  
605 Gaussian.

#### 607 1.4.1.2 Binomial

608 The *binomial distribution*  $B(r)$  expresses the probability of obtaining  $r$  successes in  $n$  trials given  
609 that the individual probability for success is  $p$ :

610

$$611 \quad B(r) = \left( \frac{n!}{r!(n-r)!} \right) p^r (1-p)^{n-r}. \quad (1.86)$$

612

613 For large  $n$  the function  $B(r)$  approximates the Gaussian function  $N(x)$  providing  $p$  is not too close to 0 or  
614 1 [10]. For example the approximation is good for  $n > 20$  if  $0.3 < p < 0.7$ .

## 615 1.4.1.3 Poisson

616 The *Poisson distribution*  $P(x)$  is defined as

617

$$618 \quad P(x) = \left( \frac{\mu^x \exp(-\mu)}{x!} \right) \quad (\mu > 0). \quad (1.87)$$

619

620 The mean and the variance of the Poisson distribution are both equal to  $\mu$  so that the standard deviation is  
621  $\mu^{1/2}$ . The Poisson distribution is useful for describing the number of events per unit time and is therefore  
622 relevant to relaxation phenomena. If the average number of events per unit time is  $\nu$  then in a time interval  
623  $t$  there will be  $\nu t$  events on average and the number  $x$  of events occurring in time  $t$  follows the Poisson  
624 distribution with  $\mu = \nu t$ :

625

$$626 \quad P(x, t) = \left( \frac{(\nu t)^x \exp(-\nu t)}{x!} \right). \quad (1.88)$$

627

## 628 1.4.1.4 Exponential

629 The *Exponential distribution*  $E(x)$  is

630

$$631 \quad E(x) = \begin{cases} \lambda \exp(-\lambda x) & x > 0 \\ 0 & x \leq 0 \end{cases}. \quad (1.89)$$

632

## 633 1.4.1.5 Weibull

634 The *Weibull distribution*  $W(t)$  is

635

$$636 \quad W(t) = m\lambda t^{m-1} \exp(-\lambda t^m) \quad (m > 1). \quad (1.90)$$

637

638 The Weibull reliability function  $R(t)$  is

639

$$640 \quad R(t) = \int_0^t W(t') dt' = \exp(-\lambda t^m), \quad (1.91)$$

641

642 where  $R(t)$  is often used for probabilities of failure. The similarity to the WW function (§1.3.6) is evident.

643

## 644 1.4.1.6 Chi-Squared

645 For repeated sets of  $n$  observations from an underlying distribution with variance  $\sigma^2$  the variance  
 646 estimates  $s^2$  obtained from each set will exhibit a scatter that follows the  $\chi^2$  distribution (see also §1.4.1.1).  
 647 The quantity  $\chi^2$  is actually a variable rather than a function,  
 648

$$649 \chi^2 \equiv \frac{(n-1)s^2}{\sigma^2}. \quad (1.92)$$

650

651 The nomenclature  $\chi^2$  rather than  $\chi$  is used to emphasize that  $\chi^2$  is positive definite because  $(n-1)$ ,  $s^2$  and  
 652  $\sigma^2$  are all positive definite. Note that very small or very large values of  $\chi^2$  correspond to large differences  
 653 between  $s$  and  $\sigma$ , indicating that the probability of them being equal is small.

654 The  $\chi^2$  distribution is referred to here as  $P_\nu(\chi^2)$  and is defined by [4]  
 655

$$656 P_\nu(\chi^2) \equiv \left( \frac{1}{2^{\nu/2} \Gamma(\nu/2)} \right) \int_0^{\chi^2} t^{(\nu/2-1)} \exp\left(\frac{-t}{2}\right) dt, \quad (1.93)$$

657

658 where  $\nu$  is the number of degrees of freedom The term outside the integral in eq. (1.93) ensures that these  
 659 probabilities integrate to unity in the limit  $\chi^2 \rightarrow \infty$ . Equations (1.34) and (1.93) indicate that  $P_\nu(\chi^2)$  is  
 660 equivalent to the incomplete gamma function  $G(x,a)$  [4].  $P_\nu(\chi^2)$  is the probability that  $s^2$  is less than  $\chi^2$   
 661 when there are  $n$  degrees of freedom; it is also referred to as a confidence limit  $\alpha$  so that  $(1-\alpha)$  is the  
 662 probability that  $s^2$  is greater than  $\chi^2$ . The integral in eq. (1.93) has been tabulated but software packages  
 663 often include either it or the equivalent incomplete gamma function. Tables list values of  $\chi^2$  corresponding  
 664 to specified values of  $\alpha$  and  $n$  and are written as  $\chi_{\alpha,\nu}^2$  in this book. Thus if an observed value of  $\chi^2$  is less  
 665 than a hypothesized value at the lower confidence limit  $\alpha$ , or exceeds a hypothesized value at the upper  
 666 confidence limit  $(1-\alpha)$ , then the hypothesis is inconsistent with experiment.

667 The chi-squared distribution is also useful for assessing the uncertainty in a variance  $\sigma^2$  (i.e. the  
 668 uncertainty in an uncertainty!), as well as assessing any agreement between two sets of observations or  
 669 between experimental and theoretical data sets. For example suppose that a theory predicts a measurement  
 670 to be within a range of  $\mu \pm 20$  at a 95% confidence level ( $\pm 2\sigma$ ) so that  $\sigma = 10$  and  $\sigma^2 = 100$ , and that 10  
 671 experimental measurements produce a mean and variance of  $\bar{x} = 312$  and  $s^2 = 195$  respectively. Is the  
 672 theory consistent with experiment? Since  $s^2 > \sigma^2$  the qualitative answer is no but this does not specify the  
 673 confidence limits for this conclusion. Answering the question quantitatively requires that the theoretical  
 674 value of  $\chi^2$  at some confidence level be outside the experimental range. If it is then the theory can be  
 675 rejected at that 95% confidence level. The first step is to compute  
 676  $\chi_{\text{theory}}^2 = (n-1)s^2 / \sigma^2 = (9)(195) / (100) = 17.55$ . The second step is to find from tables that  $\chi_{\text{calc}}^2 = 16.9$  for  
 677  $P_\nu(\chi^2) = 5\% = 0.05$  and 9 degrees of freedom, and since this is less than 17.55 it lies outside the theoretical  
 678 range and the theory is rejected. In this example the mean  $\bar{x}$  is not needed.  
 679

680 1.4.1.7  $F$ 

681 If two sets of observations, of sizes  $n_1$  and  $n_2$  and variances  $s_1^2$  and  $s_2^2$  that each follow the  $\chi^2$   
 682 distribution, are repeated then the ratio  $F = s_1^2 / s_2^2$  follows the  $F$ -distribution:

$$684 \quad F \equiv \frac{x_1 / (n_1 - 1)}{x_2 / (n_2 - 1)} = \frac{[(n_1 - 1)s_1^2 / \sigma^2] / (n_1 - 1)}{[(n_2 - 1)s_2^2 / \sigma^2] / (n_2 - 1)} = \frac{s_1^2}{s_2^2}, \quad (1.94)$$

685

686 Thus if  $F \gg 1$  or  $F \ll 1$  then there is a low probability that  $s_1^2$  and  $s_2^2$  are estimates of the same  $\sigma^2$  and the  
 687 two sets can be regarded as sampling different distributions. The  $F$  distribution quantifies the probability  
 688 that two sets of observations are consistent, for example sets of theoretical and experimental data. As an  
 689 example consider the analysis of enthalpy relaxation data for polystyrene described by Hodge and Huvard  
 690 [12]. The standard deviations for five sets of best fits to experimental data were computed individually, as  
 691 well as that for a set computed from the averages of the five. The latter was assumed to represent the  
 692 population and an  $F$ -test was used to identify any data set as unrepresentative of this population at the  
 693 95% confidence level. The  $F$  statistic was 1.37 so that  $1/1.37 = 0.73 \leq s^2 / \sigma^2 \leq 1.37$ . The values of  $s^2$   
 694 for two data sets were found to be outside this range and were rejected as unrepresentative and further  
 695 analyses were restricted to the three remaining sets.

696

697 1.4.1.8 Student  $t$ 

698 This distribution  $S(t)$  is defined as

699

$$700 \quad S(t) = \frac{(1 + t^2 / n)^{-1/2(n+1)} \Gamma[(n+1)/2]}{(n\pi)^{1/2} \Gamma(n/2)}, \quad (1.95)$$

701

702 where

703

$$704 \quad t = \frac{X}{(Y/n)^{1/2}} \quad (1.96)$$

705

706 and  $X$  is a sample from a normal distribution with mean 0 and variance 1 and  $Y$  follows a  $\chi^2$  distribution  
 707 with  $n$  degrees of freedom. An important special case is when  $X$  is the mean  $\mu$  and  $Y$  is the estimated  
 708 standard deviation  $s$  of a repeatedly sampled normal distribution ( $\mu$  and  $s$  are statistically independent  
 709 even though they are properties of the same distribution):

710

$$711 \quad t = \frac{\bar{x} - \mu}{(sn^{-1/2})}, \quad (1.97)$$

712

713 where  $n$  is the number of degrees of freedom that is often one less than the number of observations used  
 714 to determine  $\bar{x}$ .

715 1.4.2 Student  $t$ -Test

716 The Student  $t$ -test is useful for testing the statistical significance of an observed result compared  
 717 with a desired or known result. The test is analogous to the confidence level that a measurement lies within  
 718 some fraction of the standard deviation from the mean of a normal distribution. The specific problem the  
 719  $t$ -test addresses is that for a small number of observations the sample estimate  $s$  of the true standard  
 720 deviation  $\sigma$  is not a good one and this uncertainty in  $s$  must be taken into account. Thus the  $t$ -distribution  
 721 is broader than the normal distribution but narrows to approach it as the number of observations increases.  
 722 Consider as an example ten measurements that produce a mean of 11.5 and a standard deviation of 0.50.  
 723 Does the sample mean differ "significantly" from that of another data set with a different mean,  $\mu = 12.2$   
 724 for example. The averages differ by  $(12.2-11.5)/0.5 = 1.40$  standard deviations. This corresponds to a 85%  
 725 probability that a *single* measurement will lie within  $\pm 1.40\sigma$  but this is not very useful for deciding whether  
 726 the difference between the *means* is statistically significant. The  $t$  statistic [eq. (1.97)] is  $(\bar{x} - \mu) / (s / n^{1/2})$   
 727  $= (11.5-12.2)/(0.5/3) = 4.2$ , compared with the  $t$ -statistics confidence levels 2.5%, 1% and 0.1% for nine  
 728 degrees of freedom: 2.26, 2.82 and 4.3 respectively (obtained from Tables and software packages). This  
 729 indicates that there is only a  $2 \times 0.1 = 0.2\%$  probability that the two means are statistically  
 730 indistinguishable, or equivalently a 99.8% probability that the two means are different and that the two  
 731 means are from different distributions. For the common problem of comparing two means from  
 732 distributions that do not have the same variances, and of making sensible statements about the likelihood  
 733 of them being statistically distinguishable or not, the only additional data needed are the estimated  
 734 variances of each set. If the number of observations and standard deviation of each set are  $\{n_1, s_1\}$  and  
 735  $\{n_2, s_2\}$ , the  $t$ -statistic is characterized by  $n_1+n_2-2$  degrees of freedom and a variance of  
 736

$$737 \quad s^2 = \frac{(n_1 - 1)s_1^2 + (n_2 - 1)s_2^2}{n_1 + n_2 - 2} = \frac{\sum (x_i - \bar{x}_1)^2 + \sum (x_i - \bar{x}_2)^2}{n_1 + n_2 - 2}. \quad (1.98)$$

738

## 739 1.4.3 Regression Fits

740 A particularly good account of regressions is given in Chatfield [10], to which the reader is referred  
 741 to for more details than are given here. Amongst other niceties this book is replete with worked examples.  
 742 Two frequently used criteria for optimization of an equation to a set of data  $\{x_i, y_i\}$  are minimization of the  
 743 regression coefficient  $r$  discussed below [eq. (1.109)], and of the sum of squares of the differences between  
 744 observed and calculated data. The sum of squares for the quantity  $y$  is:  
 745

$$746 \quad \Xi_y^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i^{\text{observed}} - y_i^{\text{calculated}})^2. \quad (1.99)$$

747

748 Minimization of  $\Xi_y^2$  for  $y$  being a linear function of independent variables  $\{x\}$  is achieved when the  
 749 differentials of  $\Xi_y^2$  with respect to the parameters of the linear equation are zero. For the linear function  
 750  $y = a_0 + a_1 x$  for example,  
 751

$$752 \quad \begin{aligned} \Xi_y^2 &= \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i - a_0 - a_1 x_i)^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i^2 + a_0^2 + a_1^2 x_i^2 - 2a_0 y_i + 2a_0 a_1 x_i - 2a_1 x_i y_i) \\ &= S y^2 + n a_0^2 + a_1^2 S x^2 - 2a_0 S y + 2a_0 a_1 S x - 2a_1 S x y, \end{aligned} \quad (1.100)$$

753

754 where the notation  $S = \sum_{i=1}^n$  has been used. Equating the differentials of  $\Xi_y^2$  with respect to  $a_0$  and  $a_1$  to  
 755 zero yields respectively  
 756

$$757 \quad \frac{d\Xi_y^2}{da_0} = 0 \Rightarrow na_0 - Sy + a_1Sx = 0 \quad (1.101)$$

758  
 759 and  
 760

$$761 \quad \frac{d\Xi_y^2}{da_1} = 0 \Rightarrow a_0Sx - Sxy + a_1Sx^2 = 0. \quad (1.102)$$

762  
 763 The solutions are  
 764

$$765 \quad a_0 = \frac{Sx^2Sy - SxySx}{nSx^2 - (Sx)^2} \quad (1.103)$$

766  
 767 and  
 768

$$769 \quad a_1 = \frac{nSxy - SxSy}{nSx^2 - (Sx)^2}. \quad (1.104)$$

770  
 771 The uncertainties in  $a_0$  and  $a_1$  are  
 772

$$773 \quad s_{a_0}^2 = \left( \frac{s_{y|x}^2}{n} \right) \left[ 1 + \frac{n(\bar{x})^2}{\sum (x_i - \bar{x})^2} \right] \quad (1.105)$$

774  
 775 and  
 776

$$777 \quad s_{a_1}^2 = \frac{s_{y|x}^2}{\sum (x_i - \bar{x})^2}, \quad (1.106)$$

778  
 779 where  
 780

$$781 \quad s_{y|x}^2 = \frac{Sy^2 - a_0Sy - a_1Sxy}{(n-2)}. \quad (1.107)$$

782

783 The quantity  $(n-2)$  in the denominator of eq. (1.107) reflects the loss of 2 degrees of freedom by the  
 784 determinations of  $a_0$  and  $a_1$ . For  $N+1$  variables  $x_n$ , that can be powers of a single variable  $x$  if desired, eqs  
 785 (1.101) and (1.102) generalize to

$$787 \quad \sum_{n=0}^N a_n S x^{n+m} = S(x^{N+m-2} y) \quad m = 0 : N, \quad (1.108)$$

788 that constitute  $N+1$  equations in  $N+1$  unknowns that can be solved using Cramers Rule [eq. (1.119)]. For  
 789 minimization of the sum of squares  $\Xi_x^2$  in  $x$  the coefficients in  $x = a'_0 + a'_1 y$  are obtained by simply  
 790 exchanging  $x$  and  $y$  in eqs. (1.99) - (1.108).

791 To minimize the scatter around any functional relation between  $x$  and  $y$  the maximum value of the  
 792 correlation coefficient  $r$ , defined by eq. (1.109) below, needs to be found:  
 793  
 794

$$795 \quad r \equiv \frac{\sum_i (y_{calc,i} - \bar{y}_{calc})(y_{obs,i} - \bar{y}_{obs})}{\left\{ \left[ \sum_i (y_{calc,i} - \bar{y}_{calc})^2 \right] \left[ \sum_i (y_{obs,i} - \bar{y}_{obs})^2 \right] \right\}^{1/2}}, \quad (1.109)$$

$$= \frac{n^2 S(y_{calc} y_{obs}) + (1-2n) S y_{calc} S y_{obs}}{\left\{ \left[ n^2 S y_{calc}^2 + (1-2n)(S y_{calc})^2 \right] \left[ n^2 S y_{obs}^2 + (1-2n)(S y_{obs})^2 \right] \right\}^{1/2}},$$

796 where  $\{y_{calc,i}\}$  are the calculated values of  $y$  obtained from the experimental  $\{x_i\}$  data using the equation  
 797 to be best fitted, and  $\{y_{obs,i}\}$  are the observed values of  $\{y_i\}$ . Note that  $\{y_{calc,i}\}$  and  $\{y_{obs,i}\}$  are  
 798 interchangeable in eq. (1.109).  
 799

800 The variable set  $\{x_n\}$  can be chosen in many ways, in addition to the powers of a single variable  
 801 already mentioned. For an exponential fit for example they can be  $\exp(x)$  or  $\ln(x)$ , and they can also be  
 802 chosen to be functions of  $x$  and  $y$  and other variables. A simple example is fitting  $(T, Y)$  data to the modified  
 803 Arrhenius function  
 804

$$805 \quad Y = A T^{-3/2} \exp\left(\frac{B}{T}\right), \quad (1.110)$$

806 that is linearized using  $1/T$  as the independent variable and  $\ln(YT^{3/2})$  as the dependent variable.

807 It often happens that an equation contains one or more parameters that cannot be obtained directly  
 808 by linear regression. In this case (essentially practical for only one additional parameter) computer code  
 809 can be written that finds a minimum in  $r$  as a function of the extra parameter. Consider for example the  
 810 Fulcher temperature dependence for many dynamic quantities (typically an average relaxation or  
 811 retardation time):  
 812

$$814 \quad \tau = A_F \exp\left(\frac{B_F}{T - T_0}\right). \quad (1.111)$$

815



816 Once linearized as  $\ln \tau = \ln A_F + B_F / (T - T_0)$  this equation can be least squares fitted to  $\{T, \tau\}$  data using  
 817 the independent variable  $(T - T_0)^{-1}$  with trial values of  $T_0$ . This technique allows the uncertainties in  $A$   
 818 and  $B$  to be computed from eqs. (1.105) and (1.106) but the uncertainty in  $T_0$  must be found by trial and  
 819 error.

820 Software algorithms are the only practical option when more than 3 best fit parameters need to be  
 821 found from an equation or a system of equations. These algorithms find the extrema of a user defined  
 822 objective function  $\Phi$  (typically the maximum in the correlation coefficient  $r$ ) as a function of the desired  
 823 parameters. Algorithms for this include the methods of *Newton-Raphson*, *Steepest Descent*, *Levenberg-*  
 824 *Marquardt* (that combines the methods of Steepest Descent and Newton-Raphson), *Simplex*, and  
 825 *Conjugate Gradient*. The Simplex algorithm is probably the best if computation speed is not an issue  
 826 (usually the case these days) because it has a small (smallest?) tendency to get trapped in a local minimum  
 827 rather than the global minimum.  
 828  
 829

### 830 1.5 Matrices and Determinants

831 A determinant is a square two dimensional array that can be reduced to a single number according  
 832 to a specific procedure. The procedure for a second rank determinant is  
 833

$$834 \det \mathbf{Z} = \begin{vmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} \end{vmatrix} = z_{11}z_{22} - z_{21}z_{12} . \quad (1.112)$$

835

$$836 \text{ For example the determinant } \mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{vmatrix} = (1*4 - 2*3) = -2 .$$

837 Third rank determinants are defined as  
 838

$$839 \det \mathbf{Z} = \begin{vmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} & z_{13} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} & z_{23} \\ z_{31} & z_{32} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} = z_{11} \begin{vmatrix} z_{22} & z_{23} \\ z_{32} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} - z_{12} \begin{vmatrix} z_{21} & z_{23} \\ z_{31} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} + z_{13} \begin{vmatrix} z_{21} & z_{22} \\ z_{31} & z_{32} \end{vmatrix} , \quad (1.113)$$

840

841 where the  $2 \times 2$  determinants are the *cofactors* of the elements they multiply. The general expression for an  
 842  $n \times n$  determinant is simplified by denoting the cofactor of  $z_{ij}$  by  $\mathbf{Z}_{ij}$ ,  
 843

$$844 \det \mathbf{Z} = \sum_{j=1}^n (-1)^{i+j} z_{ij} \mathbf{Z}_{ij} = \sum_{i=1}^n (-1)^{i+j} z_{ij} \mathbf{Z}_{ij} , \quad (1.114)$$

845

846 where a theorem that asserts the equivalence of expansions in terms of rows or columns is used. The  
 847 transpose of a determinant is obtained by exchanging rows and columns and is denoted by a superscripted  
 848  $t$ . Some properties of determinants are:

- 849 (i)  $\det \mathbf{Z} = \det \mathbf{Z}^t$ . This is just a restatement that expansions across rows and columns are equivalent.  
 850 (ii) Exchanging two rows or two columns reverses the sign of the determinant. This implies that if two  
 851 rows (or two columns) are identical then the determinant is zero.  
 852 (iii) If the elements in a row or column are multiplied by  $k$  then the determinant is multiplied by  $k$ .

853 (iv) A determinant is unchanged if  $k$  times the elements of one row (or column) are added to the  
 854 corresponding elements of another row (or column). Extension of this result to multiple rows or columns,  
 855 in combination with property (iii), yields the important result that a determinant is zero if two or more  
 856 rows or columns are linear combinations of other rows or columns.

857 A matrix is essentially a type of number that is expressed as a (most commonly two dimensional)  
 858 array of numbers. An example of an  $m \times n$  matrix is  
 859

$$860 \quad \mathbf{Z} = \begin{pmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} & \cdots & z_{1n} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} & \cdots & z_{2n} \\ \cdots & \cdots & \cdots & \cdots \\ z_{m1} & z_{m2} & \cdots & z_{mn} \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.115)$$

861 where by convention the first integer  $m$  is the number of rows and the second integer  $n$  is the number of  
 862 columns. Matrices can be added, subtracted, multiplied, and divided. Addition and subtraction is defined  
 863 by adding or subtracting the individual elements and is obviously meaningful only for matrices with the  
 864 same values of  $m$  and  $n$ . Multiplication is defined in terms of the elements  $z_{mn}$  of the product matrix  $\mathbf{Z}$   
 865 being expressed as a sum of products of the elements  $x_{mi}$  and  $y_{in}$  of the two matrix multiplicands  $\mathbf{X}$  and  $\mathbf{Y}$ :  
 866  
 867

$$868 \quad \mathbf{Z} = \mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{Y} \Rightarrow z_{mn} = \sum_i x_{mi} y_{in}. \quad (1.116)$$

869 For example  $\begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a+3b & 2a+4b \\ c+3d & 2c+4d \end{pmatrix}$ . Matrix multiplication is generally not  
 870

871 commutative, i.e.  $\mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{Y} \neq \mathbf{Y} \otimes \mathbf{X}$ . For example  $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a+2c & b+2d \\ 3a+4c & 3b+4d \end{pmatrix} \neq \begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix}$ . The  
 872

873 transpose of a square  $n = m$  matrix  $\mathbf{Z}^t$  is defined by exchanging rows and columns, i.e. by a reflection  
 874 through the principal diagonal (that which runs from the top left to bottom right). The unit matrix  $\mathbf{U}$   
 875 is defined by all the principal diagonal elements  $u_{mm}$  being unity and all off-diagonal elements being zero. It  
 876 is easily found that  $\mathbf{U} \otimes \mathbf{X} = \mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{X}$  for all  $\mathbf{X}$ .

877 The inverse matrix  $\mathbf{Z}^{-1}$  defined by  $\mathbf{Z}^{-1}\mathbf{Z} = \mathbf{Z}\mathbf{Z}^{-1} = \mathbf{U}$  is needed for matrix division and is given by

$$878 \quad \mathbf{Z}^{-1} = \left[ \frac{(-1)^{i+j} \det \mathbf{Z}^t_{ij}}{\det \mathbf{Z}} \right], \quad (1.117)$$

879 where  $\mathbf{Z}^t_{ij}$  is the transpose of the cofactor. The method is illustrated by the following table for the inverse  
 880

881 of the matrix  $\mathbf{A} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix}$ :

882

883	$i$	$j$	$(-1)^{i+j}$	$\mathbf{Z}^t_{ij}$	numerator	$\mathbf{A}^{-1}$
-----	-----	-----	--------------	---------------------	-----------	-------------------

884 -----

885	1	1	+1	4	+4	-2
886	1	2	-1	2	-2	+1
887	2	1	-1	3	-3	+3/2
888	2	2	+1	1	+1	-1/2
889	-----					

890 Thus the inverse matrix  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}$  is  $\begin{pmatrix} -2 & +1 \\ +3/2 & -1/2 \end{pmatrix}$ . Matrix inversion algorithms are included in most (all?)  
 891 software packages.

892 Determinants provide a convenient method for solving  $N$  equations in  $N$  unknowns  $\{x_i\}$ ,  
 893

894 
$$\sum_{i=1}^N A_{ji}x_i = C_j, \quad j = 1:N, \tag{1.118}$$

895 where  $A_{ij}$  and  $C_j$  are constants. The solutions for  $\{x_i\}$  are obtained from *Cramer's Rule*:  
 896  
 897

898 
$$x_i = \frac{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & C_1 & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & C_n & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}}{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & A_{1i} & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & A_{ni} & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}} = \frac{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & C_1 & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & C_n & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}}{\det \mathbf{A}}. \tag{1.119}$$

899  
 900 If  $\det \mathbf{A} = 0$  then by property (iv) above at least two of its rows are linearly related and there is therefore  
 901 no unique solution.

902  
 903 1.6 Jacobians

904 Changing a single variable in an integral, from  $x$  to  $y$  for example, is accomplished using the  
 905 derivative  $dx/dy$ :  
 906

907 
$$\int f(x)dx = \int f[x(y)]\left(\frac{dx}{dy}\right)dy. \tag{1.120}$$

908  
 909 For a change in more than one variable in a multiple integral,  $\{x,y\}$  to  $\{u,v\}$  for example, the integral  
 910 transformation

911  
 912 
$$\int [x(u,v), y(u,v)]dx dy \rightarrow \int f(u,v)du dv \tag{1.121}$$

914 requires that  $du$  and  $dv$  be expressed in terms of  $dx$  and  $dy$  using eq. (1.14):

915

$$916 \quad dxdy = \left[ \left( \frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) du + \left( \frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) dv \right] \left[ \left( \frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) du + \left( \frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) dv \right]. \quad (1.122)$$

917

918 For consistency with established results it is necessary to adopt the definitions  $dudu = dvdv = 0$ ,

919  $dudv = -dvdu$ , and  $\partial x \partial y / \partial u^2 = \partial x \partial y / \partial v^2 = 0$ . Equation (1.122) then becomes

920

$$921 \quad dxdy = \left[ \left( \frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) \left( \frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) - \left( \frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) \left( \frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) dudv \right] = \det \begin{pmatrix} \left( \frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) & \left( \frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) \\ \left( \frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) & \left( \frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) \end{pmatrix} \equiv \left[ \frac{\partial(x, y)}{\partial(u, v)} \right], \quad (1.123)$$

922

923 and

924

$$925 \quad \int f(x, y) dxdy \rightarrow \int f[x(u, v), y(u, v)] \left[ \frac{\partial(x, y)}{\partial(u, v)} \right] du dv. \quad (1.124)$$

926

927 The determinant in eq. (1.123) is called the *Jacobian* and is readily extended to any number of variables:

928

$$929 \quad \det \begin{pmatrix} \left( \frac{\partial x_1}{\partial v_1} \right) & \dots & \left( \frac{\partial x_1}{\partial v_n} \right) \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ \left( \frac{\partial x_n}{\partial v_1} \right) & \dots & \left( \frac{\partial x_n}{\partial v_n} \right) \end{pmatrix} \equiv \left[ \frac{\partial(x_1 \dots x_n)}{\partial(v_1 \dots v_n)} \right] \equiv \frac{\partial \vec{\mathbf{X}}}{\partial \vec{\mathbf{V}}}, \quad (1.125)$$

930

931 where the variables  $\{x_{i=1:n}\}$  and  $\{v_{i=1:n}\}$  have been subsumed into the  $n$ -vectors  $\vec{\mathbf{X}}$  and  $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$  respectively.

932 The condition that  $\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})$  can be found when  $\vec{\mathbf{V}}(\vec{\mathbf{X}})$  is given is that the Jacobean is nonzero. In this case

933 the general expression for a change of variables is

934

$$935 \quad \int f(\vec{\mathbf{X}}) d\vec{\mathbf{X}} = \int f[\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})] \left( \frac{\partial x_1 \dots x_n}{\partial v_1 \dots v_n} \right) d\vec{\mathbf{V}} = \int f[\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})] \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{X}}}{d\vec{\mathbf{V}}} \right) d\vec{\mathbf{V}}. \quad (1.126)$$

936

937 As a specific example of these formulae consider the transformation from Cartesian to spherical

938 coordinates:

939

$$940 \quad \begin{aligned} x(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \sin \varphi \cos \theta, \\ y(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \sin \varphi \sin \theta, \\ z(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \cos \varphi, \end{aligned} \quad (1.127)$$

941  
942 for which the Jacobean is  
943

$$944 \begin{vmatrix} \sin \varphi \cos \theta & r \cos \varphi \cos \theta & r \sin \varphi \sin \theta \\ \sin \varphi \sin \theta & r \cos \varphi \sin \theta & -r \sin \varphi \cos \theta \\ \cos \varphi & -r \sin \varphi & 0 \end{vmatrix} = r^2 \sin \varphi, \quad (1.128)$$

945  
946 so that

$$948 \iiint f(x, y, z) dx dy dz = \iiint f(r, \varphi, \theta) [r^2 \sin \varphi] dr d\varphi d\theta. \quad (1.129)$$

949

## 950 1.7 Vectors

951 Vectors are quantities having both magnitude and direction, the latter being specified in terms of  
952 a set of coordinates that are almost always orthogonal for relaxation applications (such as those specified  
953 in §1.2.7). In two dimensions the point  $(x, y) = (r \cos \varphi, r \sin \varphi)$  can be interpreted as a vector that connects  
954 the origin to the point: its magnitude is  $r$  and its direction is defined by the angle  $\varphi$  relative to the positive  
955  $x$ -axis:  $\varphi = \arctan(y/x)$ . A vector in  $n$  dimensions requires  $n$  components for its specification that are  
956 normally written as a  $(1 \times n)$  matrix (column vector) or  $(n \times 1)$  matrix (row vector). The *magnitude* or  
957 *amplitude*  $r$  is a single number and is a *scalar*. Vectors are written here in bold face with an arrow and  
958 magnitudes are written in italics: a vector  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  has a magnitude  $A$ . Addition of two vectors with components  
959  $(x_1, y_1, z_1)$  and  $(x_2, y_2, z_2)$  is defined as  $(x_1+x_2, y_1+y_2, z_1+z_2)$ , corresponding to placing the origin of the  
960 added vector at the terminus of the original and joining the origin of the first to the end of the second  
961 (“nose to tail”). Multiplication of a vector by a scalar yields a vector in the same direction with only the  
962 magnitude multiplied. For example the direction of the diagonal of a cube relative to the sides of a cube  
963 is independent of the size of the cube.

964 It is convenient to specify vectors in terms of unit length vectors  $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$ ,  $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$  in the directions of  
965 orthogonal Cartesian coordinates  $\{x, y, z\}$ . A vector  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  with components  $A_x, A_y,$  and  $A_z$  is then defined by

$$966 \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}A_x + \hat{\mathbf{j}}A_y + \hat{\mathbf{k}}A_z. \quad (1.130)$$

968

969 The direction of the  $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$  vector relative to the  $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$  vectors is therefore determined by the same right  
970 hand rule convention as that for the  $z$ -axis relative to the  $x$  and  $y$  axes (§1.2.7). Orthogonality of these unit  
971 vectors is demonstrated by the relations

972

$$973 \hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = \hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = \hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = 0, \quad (1.131)$$

974

975 and

976

$$977 \begin{aligned} \hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} &= -\hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = \hat{\mathbf{k}} \\ \hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} &= -\hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}} \\ \hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} &= -\hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = \hat{\mathbf{j}} \end{aligned} \quad (1.132)$$

978

979 where  $\times$  denotes the vector or cross product defined below.980 There are two forms of vector multiplication. The *scalar product* is defined as the product of the  
981 magnitudes and the cosine of the angle  $\theta$  between the vectors:

982

983 
$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} = AB \cos \theta . \quad (1.133)$$

984

985 This product is denoted by a dot and is often referred to as the dot product. Since  $B \cos \theta$  is the projection  
986 of the vector  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$  onto the direction of  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  and vice versa the scalar product can be regarded as the product  
987 of the magnitude of one vector and the projection of the other upon it. If  $\theta = \pi/2$  the scalar product is zero  
988 even if  $A$  and/or  $B$  are nonzero, and the scalar product changes sign as  $\theta$  increases through  $\pi/2$ . If  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  and  
989  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$  are defined by eq. (1.130), then

990

991 
$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} = A_x B_x + A_y B_y + A_z B_z . \quad (1.134)$$

992

993 The *vector product*, denoted by  $\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$  and often referred to as the cross product, is defined by a  
994 vector of magnitude  $AB \sin \theta$  that is perpendicular to the plane defined by  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  and  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ . The sign of  
995  $\vec{\mathbf{C}} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$  is again defined by the right hand rule for right handed coordinates: when viewed along  $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$   
996 the shorter rotation from  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  to  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$  is clockwise or, analogous to the definition of a right hand coordinate  
997 system, when the index finger of the right hand is bent from  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  to  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$  the thumb points in the direction  
998 of  $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$ . Reversal of the order of multiplication of  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  and  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$  therefore changes the sign of  $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$ . The  
999 definition of the cross product is

1000

1001 
$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{\mathbf{i}} & \hat{\mathbf{j}} & \hat{\mathbf{k}} \\ A_x & A_y & A_z \\ B_x & B_y & B_z \end{vmatrix} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}(A_y B_z - A_z B_y) - \hat{\mathbf{j}}(A_x B_z - A_z B_x) + \hat{\mathbf{k}}(A_x B_y - A_y B_x) . \quad (1.135)$$

1002

1003 Thus changing the order of multiplication corresponds to exchanging two rows of the determinant, thereby  
1004 reversing the sign of the determinant as required (§1.5).

1005 Combining scalar and vector products yields:

1006

1007 
$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}} = \vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = \begin{vmatrix} A_x & A_y & A_z \\ B_x & B_y & B_z \\ C_x & C_y & C_z \end{vmatrix} , \quad (1.136)$$

1008

1009 that is the volume enclosed by the vectors  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ ,  $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ ,  $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$ . Also,

1010

1011 
$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}}) \vec{\mathbf{B}} - (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \vec{\mathbf{C}} \neq (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \times \vec{\mathbf{C}} = -\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}) \vec{\mathbf{B}} - (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \vec{\mathbf{A}} \quad (1.137)$$

1012

1013 and

1014

1015 
$$(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{D}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})(\vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{D}}) - (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{D}}) . \quad (1.138)$$

1016

1017

1018

1019

1020

1021

The contravariant unit vectors for nonorthogonal axes (corresponding to  $\hat{\mathbf{i}}, \hat{\mathbf{j}}, \hat{\mathbf{k}}$ ) are often written as  $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1, \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^3$  (up to  $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^n$  for  $n$  dimensions), and the *reciprocal unit vectors*  $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_n$  are defined (in three dimensions) by

$$\hat{\mathbf{e}}_1 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \bullet \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}; \hat{\mathbf{e}}_2 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^3 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^1}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \bullet \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}; \hat{\mathbf{e}}_3 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \bullet \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}. \quad (1.139)$$

1022

1023

1024

1025

1026

Note that  $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_i \bullet \hat{\mathbf{e}}^i = 1$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ). The reciprocal lattice vectors used in solid state physics are examples of covariant vectors corresponding to contravariant real lattice vectors. The *contravariant components*  $A^i$  of a vector  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  are then defined by

1027

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} = \sum_i A^i \hat{\mathbf{e}}^i, \quad (1.140)$$

1028

1029

1030

and the *covariant components*  $A_i$  are

1031

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} = \sum_i A_i \hat{\mathbf{e}}_i. \quad (1.141)$$

1032

1033

1034

1035

1036

1037

1038

The area and orientation of an infinitesimal plane segment is defined by a differential area vector  $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$  that is perpendicular to the plane. The sign of  $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$  for a closed surface is defined to be positive when it points outwards from the surface. For open surfaces the direction of  $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$  is defined by convention and must be separately specified. If  $\{\vec{\mathbf{a}}^i\}$  define the area vectors of the faces of a closed polyhedron it can be shown that

1039

$$\sum_i \vec{\mathbf{a}}^i = 0. \quad (1.142)$$

1040

1041

1042

1043

1044

1045

1046

This result is obvious for a cube and an octahedron but it is instructive to demonstrate it explicitly for a tetrahedron. Let  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}, \vec{\mathbf{B}}$  and  $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$  define the edges of a tetrahedron that radiate out from a vertex. The three faces defined by these edges are  $\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}, \vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}$ , and  $\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}$ . The three edges forming the faces opposite the vertex are  $\vec{\mathbf{B}} - \vec{\mathbf{A}}, \vec{\mathbf{C}} - \vec{\mathbf{B}}$ , and  $\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}$  (adding to zero as must be), and the face enclosed by these edges is  $(\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}) \times (\vec{\mathbf{C}} - \vec{\mathbf{B}})$ . Expansion of the last result yields  $(\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) + (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) + (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}})$  (after noting that  $(\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = 0$ ) and this exactly cancels the contributions from the other three faces.

1047

1048

1049

Differentiation of vectors with respect to scalars follows the same rules as differentiation of scalars. For example,

1050

$$\frac{d(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \bullet \vec{\mathbf{B}})}{dw} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \bullet \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) + \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right) \bullet \vec{\mathbf{B}} \quad (1.143)$$

1051  
1052 and  
1053

$$1054 \quad \frac{d(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}})}{dw} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) + \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right) \times \vec{\mathbf{B}} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) - \vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \left( \frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right). \quad (1.144)$$

1055  
1056 The derivatives of a scalar (e.g.  $w$ ) in the directions of  $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$ ,  $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$ , and  $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$  yield the *gradient vector*  $\text{grad}(w)$  or  
1057  $\vec{\nabla} w$ , defined as  
1058

$$1059 \quad \vec{\nabla} w = \text{grad } w = \hat{\mathbf{i}} \left( \frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right) + \hat{\mathbf{j}} \left( \frac{\partial w}{\partial y} \right) + \hat{\mathbf{k}} \left( \frac{\partial w}{\partial z} \right), \quad (1.145)$$

1060  
1061 where  
1062

$$1063 \quad \vec{\nabla} \equiv \hat{\mathbf{i}} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \hat{\mathbf{j}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \hat{\mathbf{k}} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \quad (1.146)$$

1064  
1065 is termed *del* or *nabla* and the products of the operators  $\partial / \partial x^i$  with  $w$  are interpreted as  $\partial w / \partial x^i$ .

1066 The scalar product of  $\vec{\nabla}$  with a vector  $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$  is the *divergence*,  $\text{div} \vec{\mathbf{A}}$  or  $\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}$ :  
1067

$$1068 \quad \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \left( \frac{\partial A_x}{\partial x} \right) + \left( \frac{\partial A_y}{\partial y} \right) + \left( \frac{\partial A_z}{\partial z} \right). \quad (1.147)$$

1069  
1070 The scalar product of  $\vec{\nabla}$  with itself is the *Laplacian*  
1071

$$1072 \quad \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\nabla} = \nabla^2 = \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2}. \quad (1.148)$$

1073  
1074 The differential of an arbitrary displacement  $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$  is  
1075

$$1076 \quad d\vec{\mathbf{s}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}} dx + \hat{\mathbf{j}} dy + \hat{\mathbf{k}} dz. \quad (1.149)$$

1077  
1078 Recalling the differential of a scalar function [eq. (1.14)],  
1079

$$1080 \quad dw = \left( \frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right) dx + \left( \frac{\partial w}{\partial y} \right) dy + \left( \frac{\partial w}{\partial z} \right) dz, \quad (1.150)$$

1081  
1082 it follows from eqs. (1.145) and (1.149) that  $dw$  can be defined as the scalar product of  $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$  and  $\vec{\nabla} w$ :  
1083

$$1084 \quad dw = d\vec{\mathbf{s}} \cdot \vec{\nabla} w. \quad (1.151)$$

1085  
1086 Any two dimensional surface defined by constant  $w$  implies



1087

$$1088 \quad dw = 0 = d\vec{s}_0 \cdot \vec{\nabla} w, \quad (1.152)$$

1089

1090 where  $d\vec{s}_0$  lies within the surface. Since  $d\vec{s}_0$  and  $\vec{\nabla} w$  are in general not zero  $\vec{\nabla} w$  must be perpendicular  
 1091 to  $d\vec{s}_0$ , i.e. normal to the surface at that point. Conversely  $dw$  is greatest when  $d\vec{s}$  and  $\vec{\nabla} w$  lie in the same  
 1092 direction [eq. (1.151)], so that  $\vec{\nabla} w$  defines the direction of maximum change in  $w$  to be perpendicular to  
 1093 the surface of constant  $w$  and this maximum has the value  $dw/ds$ .

1094

The vector product of  $\vec{\nabla}$  with  $\vec{A}$  is the *curl* of  $\vec{A}$  :

1095

$$1096 \quad \text{curl} \vec{A} \equiv \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{A} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ A_x & A_y & A_z \end{vmatrix}. \quad (1.153)$$

1097

1098 Straightforward algebraic manipulation of this definitions reveals that

1099

$$1100 \quad \vec{\nabla} \cdot (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{A}) = 0, \quad (1.154)$$

1101

$$1101 \quad \vec{\nabla} \times (\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{A}) = 0, \quad (1.155)$$

1102

1103 and (tediously)

1104

$$1105 \quad \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{A} = \vec{\nabla} (\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{A}) - \nabla^2 \vec{A}, \quad (1.156)$$

1106

1107 where the commutative properties  $\partial^2 / \partial x \partial y = \partial^2 / \partial y \partial x$  etc. are used.

1108

1109 As a physical example of some of these formulae consider an electrical current density  $\vec{J}$  that  
 1110 represents the amount of electric charge flowing per second per unit area through a closed surface  $\vec{S}$   
 1111 enclosing a volume  $V$ . Then the charge per second (current) flowing through an area  $d\vec{S}$  (not necessarily  
 1112 perpendicular to  $\vec{J}$ ) is given by the scalar product  $\vec{J} \cdot d\vec{S}$ . The currents flowing into and out of  $V$  have  
 1113 opposite signs so that if  $V$  contains no sources or sinks of charge then the surface integral is zero, i.e.  
 1114  $\oint \vec{J} \cdot d\vec{S} = 0$ . If sources or sinks of charge exist within the volume then the integral yields a measure of the  
 1115 charge within the volume. In particular the cumulative current can be shown to be  $\oint \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{J} dV$  and *Gauss's*  
 1116 *theorem* results:

1117

$$1117 \quad \oint \vec{J} \cdot d\vec{S} = \int \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{J} dV = \iiint \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{J} dx dy dz. \quad (1.157)$$

1118

1119 Two other useful integral theorems are

1120

*Green's Theorem in the Plane:*

1121

$$\oint_C (Pdx + Qdy) = \iint_A \left( \frac{\partial Q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial P}{\partial y} \right), \quad (1.158)$$

1123  
1124 where  $P$  and  $Q$  are functions of  $x$  and  $y$  within an area  $A$ . The left hand side of eq. (1.158) is a line integral  
1125 along a closed contour  $C$  that encloses the area  $A$  and the right hand side is a double integral over the  
1126 enclosed area (see §1.9.3.2 for details about line integrals).

1127  
1128 *Stokes' Theorem*

1129 This theorem equates a surface integral of a vector  $\vec{V}$  over an open three dimensional surface to a  
1130 line integral of the vector around a curve that defines the edges of the open surface. Let the line element  
1131 be  $d\vec{s}$ , and the vector area be  $\vec{A} = A\hat{n}$  where  $\hat{n}$  is the unit vector perpendicular to the plane of the surface.  
1132 Stoke's theorem is then

$$\oint \vec{V} \cdot d\vec{s} = \iint_A (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{V}) \cdot d\vec{A} = \iint_A (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{V}) \cdot \hat{n} dA. \quad (1.159)$$

1135  
1136 A simple example illustrates this theorem. Consider a butterfly net surface that has a roughly conical mesh  
1137 attached to a hoop (not necessarily circular). Stoke's theorem asserts that for the vector field  $\vec{V}$  (for  
1138 example air passing through the net) the area vector integral of the mesh equals the line integral around  
1139 the hoop *regardless of the shape of the mesh*. Thus a boundary condition on the function  $\vec{V}$  is all that is  
1140 needed to determine the surface integral for any surface whatsoever.

1141  
1142 1.8 Complex Variables

1143 This is the most important section in this book. Several books on complex functions are  
1144 recommended. An excellent introduction is Kyrala's "*Applied Functions of a Complex Variable*" [1] (sadly  
1145 long out of print and not (yet?) a Dover reprint), that has many excellent worked examples. The classic  
1146 texts by Copson [7] and Titchmarsh [13,14] are recommended for more complete and rigorous treatments.

1147 1.8.1 Complex Numbers

1148 A *complex number*,  $z$ , is a number pair whose components are termed (for a historical reason) *real*  
1149 ( $x$ ) and *imaginary* ( $y$ ):

$$z = x + iy \quad i \equiv +(-1)^{1/2}. \quad (1.160)$$

1152  
1153 For example,

$$z^2 = (x^2 - y^2) + 2ixy. \quad (1.161)$$

1156  
1157 Two complex numbers  $z_1$  and  $z_2$  are equal if, and only if, their real and imaginary components are both  
1158 equal. The related functions obtained by replacing  $i$  with  $-i$  are referred to as *complex conjugates*. In the  
1159 physical literature of relaxation phenomenology the asterisk is usually used to define functions in the  
1160 complex frequency domain [e.g.  $f^*(i\omega)$ ], to distinguish them from the corresponding time domain

1161 functions  $f(t)$ , and this nomenclature is followed here. Complex conjugation is denoted in this book by the  
 1162 superscripted dagger †:

$$1163 \quad z^\dagger = x - iy. \quad (1.162)$$

1165 The reciprocal of  $z^*$  is then  
 1166

$$1167 \quad \frac{1}{z^*} = \frac{1}{x + iy} = \frac{x - iy}{x^2 + y^2} = \frac{z^\dagger}{x^2 + y^2} = \frac{z^\dagger}{|z|^2}, \quad (1.163)$$

1169 where  $|z|$  is the (positive) *complex modulus* equal to the real number defined by  $|z| \equiv (z^* z^\dagger)^{1/2}$ . The  
 1170 mathematical term "modulus" should not be confused with that used in the relaxation literature (for  
 1171 example electric modulus). Confusion is averted by preceding the word "modulus" in relaxation  
 1172 applications with the appropriate adjective ("electric modulus"), and in mathematical contexts by  
 1173 "complex modulus".

1174 *Quaternions* are a mathematically interesting generalization of complex numbers (although rarely  
 1175 (if ever) used in relaxation phenomenology) that are characterized by a real component and three  
 1176 "imaginary" numbers  $I, J, K$  defined by:

$$1177 \quad \begin{aligned} I^2 &= J^2 = K^2 = -1, \\ I &= JK = -KJ, \\ J &= KI = -IK, \\ K &= IJ = -JI. \end{aligned} \quad (1.164)$$

1178 A quaternion is then given by  $x_0 + Ix_1 + Jx_2 + Kx_3$  and its conjugate is  $x_0 - Ix_1 - Jx_2 - Kx_3$ . Quaternions can  
 1179 also be expressed as  $2 \times 2$  matrices:

$$1180 \quad \begin{aligned} I &= \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\ J &= \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +i \\ +i & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\ K &= \begin{pmatrix} +i & 0 \\ 0 & -i \end{pmatrix}. \end{aligned} \quad (1.165)$$

1185 They are used to describe rotations in three dimensions. The noncommuting properties exhibited in eqs.  
 1186 (1.164) reflect the fact that changing the order of rotation axes in three dimensional space results in  
 1187 different final directions.  
 1188

## 1189 1.8.2 Complex Functions

1190 A *complex function* of one or more variables is separable into real and imaginary components, for  
 1191 example

1193

$$1194 \quad f^*(z) = f^*(x, y) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y). \quad (1.166)$$

1195

1196 It is customary in the physical literature to denote the real component of a complex function with a prime  
1197 and the imaginary component with a double prime so that  $u(x, y) = f'(x, y)$  and  $v(x, y) = f''(x, y)$ :

1198

$$1199 \quad f^*(z) = f'(x, y) + if''(x, y). \quad (1.167)$$

1200

1201 The real and imaginary components of a complex function are also commonly denoted by Re and Im  
1202 respectively:  $f' = \text{Re}[f(z)]$  and  $f'' = \text{Im}[f(z)]$ .

1203

1204

For  $f^*(z) = 1/g^*(z)$  [cf. eq. (1.163)]

$$1205 \quad f' + if'' = \frac{1}{g' + ig''} = \frac{g' - ig''}{g'^2 + g''^2} = \frac{g^\dagger}{|g|^2}, \quad (1.168)$$

1206

1207

and

1208

$$1209 \quad g' + ig'' = \frac{1}{f' + if''} = \frac{f' - if''}{f'^2 + f''^2} = \frac{f^\dagger}{|f|^2} \quad (1.169)$$

1210

1211

so that

1212

$$1213 \quad \begin{aligned} g' &= \frac{f'}{f'^2 + f''^2}, \\ g'' &= \frac{-f''}{f'^2 + f''^2}. \end{aligned} \quad (1.170)$$

1214

1215

1216

1217

1218

1219

1220

1221

1222

Of the large number of possible functions of a complex variable only *analytical functions* are useful for describing relaxation phenomena (and all other physical phenomena for that matter because they ensure causality, see below). They are defined as being uniquely differentiable, meaning that the derivatives are continuous and that (importantly) differentiation with respect to  $z$  does not depend on the direction of differentiation in the complex plane [7,13]. Thus differentiation of an analytical function  $f^*(z) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y)$  parallel to the  $x$ -axis  $\partial/\partial x$  produces the same result as differentiation parallel to the  $y$ -axis  $\partial/\partial y$ , resulting in the real and imaginary parts of an analytical function being related to one another. All of the material below refers to analytical functions.

1223

1224

1225

1226

1227

Complex analytical functions can be expressed as an infinite sum of powers of  $z$  or  $(z - a)$  ( $a =$  constant), that must of course converge in order to be useful. Convergence may be restricted to values of  $|z|$  less than some number  $R$  (often unity). Because the conditions for convergence are defined in terms of differentials [7,13], that for analytical functions depend only on  $r = |z|$  and not on the phase angle  $\theta$  [see §1.8.3 and eq. (1.180) below], the real number  $R$  is referred to as the *radius of convergence*. Details

1228 about the conditions needed for convergence and associated issues are found in mathematics texts. The  
 1229 most general series expansion is the *Laurent series*

1230

$$1231 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=-\infty}^{n=+\infty} f_n (z-a)^n, \quad (1.171)$$

1232

1233 where  $f_n$  and  $a$  are in general complex and  $n$  is a real integer. If  $f_n = 0$  for  $n < 0$  the series is a *Taylor series*:

1234

$$1235 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=+\infty} f_n (z-a)^n, \quad (1.172)$$

1236

1237 and if in addition  $a = 0$  the series is a *MacLaurin series*:

1238

$$1239 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=+\infty} f_n z^n. \quad (1.173)$$

1240

1241 The coefficients  $f_n$  are defined by the complex derivatives of  $f^*(z)$ :

1242

$$1243 \quad f_n = \frac{1}{n!} \left( \frac{d^n f}{dz^n} \right), \quad (1.174)$$

1244

1245 so that the Taylor series expansion becomes

1246

$$1247 \quad f^*(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=\infty} \frac{1}{n!} \left( \frac{d^n f}{dz^n} \right) (z-a)^n. \quad (1.175)$$

1248

1249 A function that is central to the application of complex numbers to relaxation phenomena is the  
 1250 *complex exponential*,

1251

$$\begin{aligned} 1252 \quad \exp(z^*) &= \exp(x + iy) \\ &= \exp(x) \exp(iy) \\ &= \exp(x) [\cos(y) + i \sin(y)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.176)$$

1253

1254 where the *Euler relation*

1255

$$1256 \quad \exp(iy) = \cos(y) + i \sin(y) \quad (1.177)$$

1257

1258 has been invoked. The Euler relation implies that the cosine of the real variable  $y$  can be written as

1259

$$1260 \quad \cos(y) = \operatorname{Re}[\exp(iy)] \quad (1.178)$$

1261

1262 and the sine function as

1263  
1264  $\sin(y) = \operatorname{Re}[i \exp(-iy)] = \operatorname{Re}[-i \exp(iy)] .$  (1.179)

1265  
1266 Since the sine and cosine functions differ only by the phase angle  $\pi/2$  eqs. (1.178) and (1.179) indicate  
1267 that  $i$  shifts the phase angle by  $\pi/2$ . The usefulness of complex numbers in describing physical properties  
1268 measured with sinusoidally varying excitations derives from this property of  $i$ .

1269 Since multiplication of  $z^*$  by  $(-1)$  turns  $+x$  into  $-x$  and  $y$  into  $-y$ , a rotation of  $\pm\pi/2$  can be  
1270 interpreted as multiplication by  $i = \pm(-1)^{1/2}$ . By convention positive angles are defined by  
1271 counterclockwise rotation so that multiplication by  $i$  yields  $+x \rightarrow +y$  and  $+y \rightarrow -x$ . The complex number  
1272  $z = x + iy$  can be regarded as a point in a Cartesian  $(x, iy)$  plane, with the  $x$  axis representing the real  
1273 component and the  $y$  axis the imaginary component. The  $(x, iy)$  plane is referred to as the *complex plane*  
1274 and sometimes as the *Argand plane*. The Cartesian coordinates of  $z^*$  in this plane can also be expressed  
1275 in terms of the circular coordinates  $r$  (the always positive radius of the circle centered at the origin and  
1276 passing through the point), and the *phase angle*  $\theta$  between the  $+x$  axis and the radial line joining the point  
1277  $(x, iy)$  with the origin:

1278  
1279  $z = r \exp(i\theta),$  (1.180)

1280  
1281 so that

1282  
1283  $x = r \cos \theta$  (1.181)

1284  
1285 and

1286  
1287  $y = r \sin \theta .$  (1.182)

1288  
1289 [cf. eqs. (1.27)]. As noted above the radius  $r$  is always real and positive:

1290  
1291  $r = |z| .$  (1.183)

1292  
1293 The limit  $z \rightarrow \infty$  is defined by  $r \rightarrow \infty$  independent of  $\theta$  and is therefore unique.

1294 The inverse exponential is the *complex logarithm*  $\operatorname{Ln}(z^*)$ , that is multi-valued since trigonometric  
1295 functions are periodic with period  $2\pi$ :

1296  
1297  $z^* = x + iy = r \exp(i\theta) = r \exp[i(\theta + 2n\pi)] \Rightarrow$   
1298  $\operatorname{Ln}(z^*) = \ln(r) + i(\theta + 2n\pi) .$  (1.184)

1299  
1300 The *principal logarithm* is defined by  $n = 0$  and  $-\pi \leq \theta \leq +\pi$  and is usually implied by the term  
1301 "logarithm"; it is indicated by a lower case  $\operatorname{Ln} \rightarrow \ln$  so that  $\operatorname{Ln}(z) = \ln(r) + iy$ . From  $x = \cos \theta$  and  $y = \sin \theta$   
1302 and  $r = 1$  two special cases are  $\ln(i) = i\pi/2$  and  $\ln(-1) = i\pi$ .

1303 The Cartesian construction provides a simple proof of the Euler relation since the function  
1304  $f = \cos \theta + i \sin \theta$  is unity for  $\theta = 0$  and satisfies

1305  
1306  $\frac{df}{d\theta} = -\sin \theta + i \cos \theta = i[\cos \theta + i \sin \theta] = if ,$  (1.185)

1307  
1308 that is the differential equation for the exponential function  $f = \exp(i\theta)$  since only the exponential function  
1309 is proportional to its derivative and is unity at the origin.

1310 Rotation by  $\pi/2$  can also be described by two equivalent  $2 \times 2$  matrices:

1311  
1312 
$$\begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ +1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.186)$$

1313  
1314 
$$\begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.187)$$

1315  
1316 that describe clockwise or counter-clockwise rotations respectively by  $\pi/2$  when pre-multiplying a vector  
1317 (the direction of rotation reverses when the matrices post-multiply the vector). The matrices of eq. (1.186)  
1318 and (1.187) are therefore matrix equivalents of  $\pm i$ . Their product is unity, corresponding to  $(+i)(-i) = +1$ ,  
1319 and their squares are also easily shown to be  $(-1)$ . The complex number  $z = x + iy$  can then be expressed  
1320 as

1321  
1322 
$$z = \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.188)$$

1323  
1324 and eq. (1.161) becomes

1325  
1326 
$$z = \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix} \otimes \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} x^2 - y^2 & +2xy \\ -2xy & x^2 - y^2 \end{pmatrix}. \quad (1.189)$$

1327  
1328 The Euler relation enables simple derivations of trigonometric identities. For example:  
1329

1330 
$$\begin{aligned} \exp[i(x+y)] &= \cos(x+y) + i \sin(x+y) \\ &= \exp(ix) \exp(iy) \\ &= [\cos(x) + i \sin(x)][\cos(y) + i \sin(y)] \\ &= [\cos(x)\cos(y) - \sin(x)\sin(y)] + i[\cos(x)\sin(y) + \sin(x)\cos(y)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.190)$$

1331  
1332 so that equating the real and imaginary components yields

1333  
1334 
$$\cos(x+y) = \cos(x)\cos(y) - \sin(x)\sin(y) \quad (1.191)$$

1335  
1336 and

1337  
1338 
$$\sin(x+y) = \sin(x)\cos(y) + \sin(y)\cos(x). \quad (1.192)$$

1339  
1340 The Euler relation eq. (1.177) implies that trigonometric (*circular*) functions can be expressed in  
1341 terms of complex exponentials. Changing the variable  $y$  to the angle  $\theta$  then reveals that

1342

$$1343 \quad \sin \theta = \frac{\exp(i\theta) - \exp(-i\theta)}{2i} \quad (1.193)$$

1344

1345 and

1346

$$1347 \quad \cos \theta = \frac{\exp(i\theta) + \exp(-i\theta)}{2} . \quad (1.194)$$

1348

1349 The symmetry properties  $\sin(-\theta) = -\sin\theta$  and  $\cos(-\theta) = \cos\theta$  are evident from these relations.1350 The circular functions are so named because the parametric equations  $x = R\cos\theta$  and  $y = R\sin\theta$  generate the equation of a circle,  $x^2 + y^2 = R^2$ .1351 Equations (1.193) and (1.194) provide a convenient introduction to the *hyperbolic functions*,  
1352 denoted by adding an "h" to the trigonometric function names that are defined by replacing  $i\theta$  with  $\theta$ :

1354

$$1355 \quad \sinh \theta = \frac{\exp(\theta) - \exp(-\theta)}{2} , \quad (1.195)$$

$$1356 \quad \cosh \theta = \frac{\exp(\theta) + \exp(-\theta)}{2} , \quad (1.196)$$

1357

1358 so that

1359

$$1360 \quad \cos(i\theta) = \cosh(\theta) , \quad (1.197)$$

$$1361 \quad \sin(i\theta) = i \sinh(\theta) , \quad (1.198)$$

$$1362 \quad \tan(i\theta) = i \tanh(\theta) , \quad (1.199)$$

$$1363 \quad \sinh^2(\theta) - \cosh^2(\theta) = 1 . \quad (1.200)$$

1364

1365 For complex arguments  $z = x + iy$ :

1366

$$1367 \quad \sin(z) = \sin(x)\cosh(y) + i\cos(x)\sinh(y) \quad (1.201)$$

1368

1369 and

1370

$$1371 \quad \cos(z) = \cos(x)\cosh(y) - i\sin(x)\sinh(y) . \quad (1.202)$$

1372

1373 The functions are named hyperbolic because the parametric equations  $x = k\cosh(\theta)$  and  $y = k\sinh(\theta)$  generate the hyperbolic equation  $x^2 - y^2 = k^2$ .1374 The inverse hyperbolic functions are multi-valued because of the multi-valuedness of the complex  
1375 logarithm:

1376

$$1378 \quad \operatorname{Arcsinh}(z) = (-1)^{1/2} \operatorname{arsinh}(z) + n\pi i , \quad (1.203)$$

$$1379 \quad \operatorname{Arccosh}(z) = \pm \operatorname{arccosh}(z) + 2n\pi i , \quad (1.204)$$



$$1380 \quad \text{Arctanh}(z) = \text{arctanh}(z) + n\pi i, \quad (1.205)$$

1381

1382 in which  $n$  is a real integer. As with the complex logarithm it is customary to use uppercase first letters to  
 1383 denote the full multi-valued function and lowercase first letters to denote the principal values for which  
 1384  $n = 0$ . For real arguments the principal functions have the logarithmic forms

1385

$$1386 \quad \text{arsinh}(x) = \ln \left[ x + (x^2 + 1)^{1/2} \right], \quad (1.206)$$

$$1387 \quad \text{arcosh}(x) = \ln \left[ x + (x^2 - 1)^{1/2} \right], \quad x \geq 1 \quad (1.207)$$

$$1388 \quad \text{artanh}(x) = \ln \left[ \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right]^{1/2}, \quad 0 \leq x^2 < 1 \quad (1.208)$$

$$1389 \quad \text{arsech}(x) = \ln \left[ \frac{1}{x} + \left( \frac{1}{x^2} - 1 \right)^{1/2} \right], \quad 0 < x \leq 1 \quad (1.209)$$

$$1390 \quad \text{arccosech}(x) = \ln \left[ \frac{1}{x} + \left( \frac{1}{x^2} + 1 \right)^{1/2} \right], \quad x \neq 0 \quad (1.210)$$

$$1391 \quad \text{arcoth}(x) = \ln \left[ \frac{x+1}{x-1} \right]^{1/2}, \quad x^2 > 1 \quad (1.211)$$

1392

### 1393 1.8.2.1 Cauchy Riemann Conditions

1394 The relationship between the real and imaginary components of an analytical function is given by  
 1395 the *Cauchy-Riemann conditions*, obtained from forcing the differential ratio  $\lim_{\delta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{f(z+\delta) - f(z)}{\delta} \right\}$   
 1396 to be independent of the direction in the complex plane of  $\delta = \alpha + i\beta$ . It is instructive to derive these  
 1397 conditions by equating the limits  $\alpha(\beta = 0) \rightarrow 0$  and  $\beta(\alpha = 0) \rightarrow 0$ . These two derivatives are

1398

$$1399 \quad \frac{df}{dx} = \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{u(x+\alpha, y) + iv(x+\alpha, y) - u(x, y) - iv(x, y)}{\alpha} \right\} = \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} + i \frac{\partial v}{\partial x} \quad (1.212)$$

1400

1401 and

1402

$$1403 \quad \begin{aligned} \frac{df}{dy} &= \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{u(x, y+\beta) + iv(x, y+\beta) - u(x, y) - iv(x, y)}{i\beta} \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{-iu(x, y+\beta) + v(x, y+\beta) + iu(x, y) - v(x, y)}{\beta} \right\} = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y} - i \frac{\partial u}{\partial y}. \end{aligned} \quad (1.213)$$

1404

1405 Equating the real and imaginary parts of eqs. (1.212) and (1.213) produces the *Cauchy-Riemann*  
 1406 conditions

1407

1408 
$$\frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y} \tag{1.214}$$

1409  
1410 and

1411  
1412 
$$\frac{\partial u}{\partial y} = -\frac{\partial v}{\partial x}. \tag{1.215}$$

1413  
1414 The functions  $u$  and  $v$  are harmonic because they obey the Laplace equations  $(\partial_x^2 + \partial_y^2)u = 0$  and  
1415  $(\partial_x^2 + \partial_y^2)v = 0$ .

1416 Functions that are analytical except for isolated singularities (poles) where the functions are  
1417 infinite are also useful in relaxation phenomenology. For example a singularity at the origin corresponds  
1418 to a pathology at zero frequency, which although immeasurable by ac techniques will nevertheless  
1419 influence the function at low frequencies. The word “analytical” is often used incorrectly in the physical  
1420 literature to denote a function that does not have to be evaluated numerically. We refer to such functions  
1421 as *closed form functions* in this book. Some closed form analytic functions have not yet been given specific  
1422 names [ $w(z)$  in eq. (1.37) for example].

1423

#### 1424 1.8.2.2 Complex Integration and Cauchy Formulae

1425 It is convenient to first consider integration of a real function of a real variable (say  $x$ ) in which  
1426 the integration interval includes a singularity. The integral may still exist (i.e. not be infinite) but must  
1427 be evaluated as a *Cauchy principal value*, which is denoted by  $P$  in front of the integral (often omitted and  
1428 assumed if necessary). For an integrand with a singularity at the origin, for example,

1429

1430 
$$P \int_{-a}^{+a} f(x) dx = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \int_{-a}^{-\varepsilon} f(x) dx + \int_{+\varepsilon}^{+a} f(x) dx \right]. \tag{1.216}$$

1431

1432 It is essential that the limit be taken symmetrically on each side of the singularity.

1433 Complex integration corresponds to contour integration in the complex plane. The value of such a  
1434 complex contour integral of an analytical function is independent of the contour. Thus the integral for a  
1435 closed contour is zero and the *Cauchy Theorem* results:

1436

1437 
$$\oint f(z) dz = 0. \tag{1.217}$$

1438

1439 Application of the Cauchy Theorem to the derivative of an analytical function gives the *Cauchy*  
1440 *Integral Theorem*: The derivative

1441

1442 
$$\frac{df(z)}{dz} = \lim_{z \rightarrow w} \left[ \frac{f(z) - f(w)}{z - w} \right] \tag{1.218}$$

1443

1444 implies

1445

$$1446 \quad \oint \left[ \frac{f(z) - f(w)}{z - w} \right] = \oint \frac{df}{dz} = 0 \quad (\text{from eq. (1.217)}), \quad (1.219)$$

1447

1448 so that

1449

$$1450 \quad \begin{aligned} \oint \left[ \frac{f(z)}{z - w} \right] &= \oint \left[ \frac{f(w)}{z - w} \right] \\ &= f(w) \oint d \ln(z - w) = f(w) \oint d \{ \ln|z - w| + i\theta \} \\ &= f(w) [i\theta]_0^{2\pi} = f(w) [2\pi i], \end{aligned} \quad (1.220)$$

1451

1452 where eq. (1.184) for the complex logarithm has been invoked and the closed contour integral of the real  
1453 function  $\ln(|z - w|)$  is zero by the Cauchy theorem. This produces the *Cauchy integral theorem*:

1454

$$1455 \quad f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint \left[ \frac{f(z)}{z - w} \right]. \quad (1.221)$$

1456

1457 An important factor to consider when analyzing eq. (1.221) is that the range of integration includes the  
1458 singularity at  $z = w$  that cannot be simply handled using the Cauchy principal value alone because this  
1459 essentially excises a segment from the contour integral. The (almost literal) work around is to add to the  
1460 contour a semicircular bypass around the singularity with radius  $\rho$  and then taking the limit  $\rho \rightarrow 0$ .

1461

## 1462 1.8.2.3 Residue Theorem

1463 Application of the Cauchy Integral Theorem to a closed annulus enclosing the circle  $r = |z - a|$

1464 with concentric radii  $b$  and  $c$  such that  $b \leq |z - a| \leq c$  yields

1465

$$1466 \quad 2\pi i f(w) = \oint_{|z-a|=b} \frac{f(z)}{z - w} - \oint_{|z-a|=c} \frac{f(z)}{z - w}. \quad (1.222)$$

1467

1468 Placing  $(z - w) = (z - a) - (w - a)$  and expanding  $(z - w)^{-1}$  as a geometric series [eq. (1.10)] gives

1469

$$1470 \quad \frac{1}{(z - a) - (w - a)} = \frac{1}{(z - a)} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ \frac{(w - a)}{(z - a)} \right]^n \quad (c = |z - a| > |w - a|) \quad (1.223)$$

1471

1472 and

1473

$$1474 \quad \frac{1}{(z - a) - (w - a)} = \frac{-1}{(w - a)} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ \frac{(z - a)}{(w - a)} \right]^n \quad (b = |z - a| > |w - a|) \quad (1.224)$$

1475

1476 Inserting eqs. (1.223) and (1.224) into eq. (1.222) yields  
 1477

$$\begin{aligned}
 f(w) &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[ \oint \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ \frac{(w-a)^n}{(z-a)^n} \right] + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[ \oint \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ \frac{(z-a)^n}{(w-a)^n} \right] \right. \\
 &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ \oint \frac{f(z)}{(z-a)^{n+1}} \right] (w-a)^n + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ \oint \frac{f(z)}{(w-a)^{n+1}} \right] (z-a)^n.
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{1.225}$$

1478  
 1479

1480 Equation (1.225) is a Laurent series  $\sum_{n=-\infty}^{+\infty} c_n (w-a)^n$  with  
 1481

$$c_n = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[ \oint \frac{f(z)}{(z-a)^{n+1}} \right] \quad n \geq 0 \tag{1.226}$$

$$c_n = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[ \oint f(z)(z-a)^{n+1} \right] \quad n < 0 \tag{1.227}$$

1484

1485 The  $n = -1$  term in eq. (1.227) is important because  $(z-a)^{n+1}$  is then unity for all values of  $(z-a)$  so  
 1486 that  
 1487

$$\oint f(z) = 2\pi i \sum_k c_{-1,k}, \tag{1.228}$$

1489

1490 in which  $c_{-1,k}$  is called the residue at the  $k^{\text{th}}$  pole because it is the only term that survives the closed contour

1491 integration. If  $f(z)$  is entirely analytical within the contour (i.e. there are no singularities so that  $c_{n,k} = 0$  for

1492  $n < 0$  and  $f(z)$  becomes a Taylor series) then the contour integral is zero and the Cauchy Theorem is

1493 recovered. The coefficients  $c_{-1,k}$  can be evaluated even if the Laurent expansion of  $f(z)$  is not known, by

1494 taking the  $n^{\text{th}}$  derivative of  $f(z)$  for a singularity of order  $n$  [7,13]:  
 1495

$$c_{-1} = \frac{1}{(n-1)!} \left\{ \frac{d^{n-1} \left[ (z-a)^n f(z) \right]}{dz^{n-1}} \right\} \Bigg|_{z=a}. \tag{1.229}$$

1497

1498 For  $n = 1$  this simplifies to

1499

$$c_{-1} = \lim_{z \rightarrow a} [(z-a) f(z)], \tag{1.230}$$

1501

1502 and for  $f(z) = g(z)/h(z)$  with  $g(z)$  having no singularities at  $z = a$  and  $h(a) = 0 \neq (dh/dz)|_{z=a}$  then  
 1503

$$c_{-1} = \lim_{z \rightarrow a} \left[ \frac{(z-a)^n g(z)}{h(z) - h(a)} \right] = \frac{g(a)}{(dh/dz)|_{z=a}}. \quad (1.231)$$

1505

1506 1.8.2.4 Hilbert Transforms, Crossing Relations, and Kronig-Kramer Relations

1507 The Hilbert transforms are obtained by applying the Cauchy theorem to a contour comprising a  
 1508 segment of the real-axis and a semicircle joining its ends. In the limit that the segment is infinitely long  
 1509 so that integration is performed from  $x = -\infty$  to  $x = +\infty$  the contribution from the semicircle vanishes if the  
 1510 function has the (physically necessary) property that it vanishes as  $z \rightarrow \infty$ . Application of the Cauchy  
 1511 theorem to this contour for  $f(w) = u(w) + iv(w)$  then gives

1512

$$f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w}. \quad (1.232)$$

1514

1515 When the semicircular bypass around the singularity is included (§1.8.3.2) eq. (1.232) becomes

1516

$$f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left\{ \lim_{\rho \rightarrow 0} \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{x-\rho} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} + \int_{x+\rho}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \right] + \oint_{\sim \rho} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \right\}, \quad (1.233)$$

1518

1519 where  $\oint_{\sim \rho}$  denotes an open semicircular arc of radius  $\rho$  rather than a closed contour. The semicircular  
 1520 contour integral is evaluated using the Residue Theorem (RT) taking into account symmetry so that only  
 1521 half the RT value is attained. Equation (1.228) then becomes (with  $k = 1$ )

1522

$$\oint_{\sim \rho} f(z) = \pi i c_{-1} \quad (1.234)$$

1524

1525 and eq. (1.230) becomes

1526

$$c_{-1} = (x-w) f(w) \quad (1.235)$$

1528

1529 so that

1530

$$\oint_{\sim \rho} f(x) = \pi i (x-w) f(w). \quad (1.236)$$

1532

1533 Equation (1.236) yields  $f(w)/2$  for the third term in eq. (1.233) so that

1534

$$\begin{aligned}
 f(w) &= \frac{1}{\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \\
 &= \frac{1}{\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{[u(x) + iv(x)] dx}{x-w} = \frac{-i}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{x-w} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{v(x) dx}{x-w} \\
 &= u(w) + iv(w).
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{1.237}$$

1536

1537 Note that the limit  $\rho \rightarrow 0$  in eq. (1.233) is needed only for evaluating the Cauchy principal value because  
 1538 the radius of the semi-circular half-closed contour is irrelevant for the residue theorem. Equation (1.237)  
 1539 yields the *Hilbert Transforms*

1540

$$u(w) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{v(x) dx}{x-w}
 \tag{1.238}$$

1542

1543 and

1544

$$v(w) = \frac{-1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{x-w}.
 \tag{1.239}$$

1546

1547 Note that  $u(x)$  or  $v(x)$  must be known everywhere on the real axis in order that  $v(w)$  or  $u(w)$  can be evaluated  
 1548 at a single point. In physical applications this often means assuming a specific function with which to  
 1549 extrapolate  $x \rightarrow \pm\infty$ . The form of this extrapolation function is unimportant if the extrapolated part of the  
 1550 integral is a sufficiently small fraction of the total.

1551

A special result is that for  $v(w) = \text{constant} = C$

1552

$$\frac{du}{dw} = \frac{C}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{dx}{(x-w)^2} = \frac{2C}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{dx}{(x-w)^2} = \frac{2C}{\pi} \left( \frac{-1}{x-w} \right) \Big|_0^{+\infty} = \frac{-2C}{\pi w},
 \tag{1.240}$$

1554

1555 so that

1556

$$C = \left( \frac{-\pi}{2} \right) \frac{du(w)}{d \ln(w)}.
 \tag{1.241}$$

1558

1559 The *crossing relations* derive from the important physical requirement that the *Fourier transforms*  
 1560 of many physically relevant functions  $f(\omega)$  be real (these transforms are discussed in 1.8.4.2 below). Real  
 1561 Fourier transforms (see §1.7.9) imply

1562

$$f(x) = u(x) + iv(x) = f^\dagger(-x) = u(-x) - iv(-x),
 \tag{1.242}$$

1564

1565 that in turn implies the crossing relations

1566

$$1567 \quad u(x) = u(-x) \quad (1.243)$$

1568

1569 and

1570

$$1571 \quad v(x) = -v(-x). \quad (1.244)$$

1572

1573 Applying these crossing relations to the Hilbert transforms removes integration over negative values of  $x$   
 1574 and yields the *Kronig-Kramers relations*

1575

$$1576 \quad u(x) = \frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{\omega v(\omega) d\omega}{\omega^2 - x^2} \quad (1.245)$$

1577

1578 and

1579

$$1580 \quad v(x) = \frac{-2x}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{u(\omega) d\omega}{x^2 - \omega^2}. \quad (1.246)$$

1581

1582 They were first derived by Kronig and Kramers in the context of elementary particle theory in 1926 and  
 1583 are also known as *dispersion relations*. For large values of  $x$  the Kronig-Kramers relations yield the *sum*  
 1584 *rules*:

1585

$$1586 \quad \lim_{x \rightarrow \infty} u(x) = \frac{-2}{\pi x^2} \int_0^{+\infty} \omega v(\omega) d\omega; \quad \lim_{x \rightarrow \infty} v(x) = \frac{2}{\pi x} \int_0^{+\infty} u(\omega) d\omega. \quad (1.247)$$

1587

1588 For small values of  $x$ 

1589

$$1590 \quad \lim_{x \rightarrow 0} v(x) = \frac{-2x}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{u(\omega)}{\omega^2} d\omega. \quad (1.248)$$

1591

### 1592 1.8.2.5 Plemelj Formulae

1593

1594

1595

1596

1597

1598

1599

The multivalued character of the complex logarithm [eq. (1.184)] leads to the curious result that some functions can attain different values at the same point depending on the direction of approach to the point (i.e. they are discontinuous at the point). Such functions are *sectionally analytic*. Consider a line  $L$  (not necessarily straight or closed) and a circle of radius  $\rho$  centered at a point  $\tau$  lying on  $L$ . Call the segment of  $L$  that lies within the circle  $\lambda$  and the rest as  $\Lambda$ , and consider the following function as it approaches  $\tau$  from each end of  $L$ :

$$1600 \quad F(z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\Lambda \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\lambda \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} \quad (1.249)$$

$$1601 \quad = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\Lambda \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\lambda \frac{[f(t) - f(\tau)]dt}{t-z} + \frac{f(\tau)}{2\pi i} \int_\lambda \frac{dt}{t-z}. \quad (1.250)$$

1602  
 1603 The second integral of eq. (1.250) approaches zero as (i)  $z \rightarrow \tau$  from each side of  $L$  and (ii)  $\rho \rightarrow 0$  (it is  
 1604 important that the second limit be taken after the first). The third integral is the change in  $\ln(t-z)$  as  $t$  varies  
 1605 across  $\lambda$  and this is where the peculiarity originates. The magnitude  $\ln(|t-z|)$  has the same value  $\ln(\rho)$  at  
 1606 each end, but the angle subtended at  $z$  by the line segment  $\lambda$  has a different sign as  $z$  approaches  $L$  from  
 1607 each side, because the directions of rotation of the vector  $(t-z)$  are opposite as  $t$  moves along  $\lambda$  [1]. This  
 1608 angle contributes  $\pm\pi i$  to the complex logarithm as  $z \rightarrow \tau$  from each side and yields the *Plemelj formulae*:  
 1609

$$1610 \quad F^+(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t)dt}{t-\tau} + \frac{f(\tau)}{2} \neq F^-(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t)dt}{t-\tau} - \frac{f(\tau)}{2}. \quad (1.251)$$

1611  
 1612 If  $L$  is a closed loop, the Plemelj formulae become  
 1613

$$1614 \quad \begin{aligned} F^+(\tau) &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{[f(t) - f(\tau)]dt}{t-\tau} + f(\tau), \\ F^-(\tau) &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{[f(t) - f(\tau)]dt}{t-\tau}, \end{aligned} \quad (1.252)$$

1615  
 1616 so that a discontinuity of magnitude  $f(\tau)$  occurs. Examples of  $\{f(t), F(z)\}$  pairs are ( $a$  and  $b$  denote the ends  
 1617 of  $L$ ):  
 1618

$$1619 \quad f(t) = t^{-1} \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = z^{-1} \ln \left[ \frac{a(z-b)}{b(z-a)} \right] \quad (1.253)$$

1620  
 1621 and  
 1622

$$1623 \quad f(t) = t^n \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = \sum_{\ell+k=1-n} \left( \frac{b^{\ell+1} - a^{\ell+1}}{\ell+1} \right) z^k + z^n \ln \left[ \frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right] \quad (1.254)$$

1624  
 1625 from which  
 1626

$$1627 \quad f(t) = 1 \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = \ln \left[ \frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right], \quad (1.255)$$



$$1628 \quad f(t) = t \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = (b-a) + z \ln \left[ \frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right]. \quad (1.256)$$

1629

## 1630 1.8.2.6 Analytical Continuation

1631 The radius of convergence  $R$  of a series expansion of a function  $f(z - z_0)$  about a point  $z_0$  is  
 1632 determined by the nearest singularity. It is often possible to move  $z_0$  to another location inside  $R$  and find  
 1633 another radius of convergence (that may or may not be determined by the same singularity) and thereby  
 1634 define a larger part of the complex plane within which the expansion converges and the function is  
 1635 analytic. This process is known as analytical continuation, and by repeated application the entire complex  
 1636 plane can often be covered apart from isolated singularities (that may be infinite in number, however). An  
 1637 important application of this principle is extending a function defined by a real argument to the entire  
 1638 complex plane. The Laplace and Fourier transforms discussed below are examples of such a continuation  
 1639 and using the residue theorem to evaluate a real integral is another.

1640

## 1641 1.8.2.7 Conformal Mapping

1642 A complex function  $f(z) = u(x,y) + iv(x,y)$  can be regarded as *mapping* the points  $z$  in the complex  
 1643  $z$  plane onto points  $f(z)$  in the complex  $f$  plane. Changes in  $z$  produce changes in  $f(z)$  with a magnification  
 1644 factor given by  $df/dz$ . Since the derivative of an analytical function is independent of the direction of  
 1645 differentiation this magnification is isotropic and depends only on the radial separation of any two points  
 1646 in the  $z$  plane; such a mapping is said to be *conformal*. An important mapping function is the complex  
 1647 exponential  $f(z) = \exp(-z)$ .

1648

## 1649 1.8.3 Transforms

## 1650 1.8.3.1 Laplace

1651 The Laplace transform and its inverse are the most important transforms in relaxation  
 1652 phenomenology. It arises from mapping of the complex function  $z = \exp(-s)$  from the complex  $s$ -plane  
 1653 onto the complex  $z$ -plane (the change in variables from those used above is made to introduce the  
 1654 traditional Laplace variable  $s$ ). The exponential function maps the inside of the circle of convergence  
 1655  $|z| < R$  onto the half plane defined by  $\text{Re}(s) > -\ln(R)$  [a result of  $s = -\ln(z) = -\ln[R - i(\theta + 2n\pi)]$ ]. Thus  
 1656 an analytical function  $G(z)$  defined by the MacLaurin series

1657

$$1658 \quad G(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} g_n z^n \quad (1.257)$$

1659

1660 transforms to

1661

$$1662 \quad G(s) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} g_n \exp(-ns), \quad (1.258)$$

1663

1664 that is generalized to an integral by replacing the integer variable  $n$  with a continuous variable  $t$ :

1665

$$1666 \quad G(s) = \int_0^{\infty} g(t) \exp(-st) dt. \quad (1.259)$$

1667

1668 The function  $G(s)$  in eq. (1.259) is the *Laplace transform* of  $g(t)$ . It is an analytical function if the integral  
 1669 converges for sufficiently large values of  $s$  (specified below), that will always occur if  $g(t)$  does not  
 1670 become infinite too rapidly as  $t \rightarrow \infty$  (recall that this is the same condition used to derive the Hilbert  
 1671 transforms from the Cauchy Integral Theorem). The edge of the area of convergence for eq. (1.259) is a  
 1672 line defined by  $\text{Re}(s) = \rho$  where  $\rho$  is now the abscissa of convergence corresponding to the condition  
 1673  $\text{Re}(s) > -\ln(R)$  in the MacLaurin expansion.

1674

The *inverse Laplace transform* is as important as the Laplace transform itself. It is derived by

1675

considering the Cauchy integral theorem with variables  $s$  and  $z$ :

1676

$$1677 \quad G(s) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint \frac{G(z) dz}{s-z}, \quad (1.260)$$

1678

1679 in which the closed contour comprises a straight line parallel to the imaginary axis defined by  $x = \sigma > \rho$   
 1680 and a semicircle in the complex half plane. If the radius of the semicircle becomes infinite its contribution  
 1681 to the contour integration will be zero if  $G(z)$  approaches zero faster than  $(s-z)^{-1}$ . In this case the Cauchy  
 1682 integral becomes

1683

$$1684 \quad G(s) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \frac{G(z) dz}{s-z}, \quad (1.261)$$

1685

1686 where the direction of contour integration is clockwise. The factor  $(s-z)^{-1}$  can be expressed as

1687

$$1688 \quad (s-z)^{-1} = \int_0^{\infty} \exp[-(s-z)t] dt = \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) \exp(zt) dt, \quad (1.262)$$

1689

1690 insertion of which into eq. (1.261) and reversing the order of integration yields

1691

$$1692 \quad G(s) = \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) \left[ \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(zt) G(z) dz \right] dt. \quad (1.263)$$

1693

1694 Comparing eq. (1.259) with eq. (1.263) reveals that

1695

$$1696 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(+st) G(s) ds, \quad (1.264)$$

1697

1698 that is therefore the *inverse Laplace transform* of  $G(s)$ . The path of integration of this inverse Laplace  
 1699 transform can also be considered to be part of a closed semi-circular contour in the  $s$  – plane. For  $t > 0$  the  
 1700 semicircle must pass through the negative half plane of  $\text{Re}(s)$  to ensure exponential attenuation. Since this

1701 half plane lies outside the region of convergence defined by  $\sigma > \rho$  this semicircular contour must enclose  
 1702 at least one singularity, and the integral (1.264) is nonzero by the residue theorem and can be evaluated  
 1703 using it. For  $t < 0$  the semicircular part of the closed contour must pass through the positive half plane of  
 1704  $\text{Re}(s)$  to ensure exponential attenuation, but since this contour lies totally within the area of convergence  
 1705 the integral is identically zero by eq. (1.217). Thus  
 1706

$$1707 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(+st) G(s) ds \quad t \geq 0 \quad (1.265)$$

$$= 0 \quad t < 0.$$

1708  
 1709 Equation (1.265) ensures the *causality condition* that a response cannot precede the excitation at time zero.  
 1710 This is the principle reason for Laplace transforms being so important to relaxation phenomenology. The  
 1711 derivation of eq. (1.265) indicates that causality and analyticity are closely linked, and indeed it can be  
 1712 shown that analyticity compels causality and vice versa.

1713 The value of the abscissa of convergence  $\sigma$  can sometimes be determined by inspection, especially  
 1714 if the function to be transformed includes an exponential factor. Consider for example the function  
 1715  $g(t) = t^n \sinh(mt)$  for which the long time limit is  $\frac{1}{2} t^n \exp(mt)$ . The integrand of the *LT* is then  
 1716  $\frac{1}{2} t^n \exp(mt) \exp(-st) = \frac{1}{2} t^n \exp[-(s-m)t]$  that is integrable if  $s > m$  so that  $\rho = m$ .

1717 The product of two Laplace transforms is not the Laplace transform of the product of the functions.  
 1718 For  $R(s) = P(s)Q(s)$  the inverse Laplace transform  $r(t)$  is the *convolution integral*

$$1719 \quad r(t) = \int_0^t p(\tau) q(t-\tau) d\tau, \quad (1.266)$$

1721  
 1722 that often arises in relaxation phenomenology because it expresses the *Boltzmann superposition* of  
 1723 responses to time dependent excitations (§1.14).

1724 The *bilateral Laplace transform* is defined as

$$1725 \quad F(ds) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt, \quad (1.267)$$

1727  
 1728 that can clearly be separated into two unilateral transforms

$$1729 \quad F(s) = \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt + \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(+st) f(-t) dt. \quad (1.268)$$

1731  
 1732 The first of these transforms diverges for large negative real values of  $s$  and the second diverges for large  
 1733 positive real values of  $s$  so that convergence becomes restricted to a strip running parallel to the imaginary  
 1734  $s$  axis. Equation (1.267) is not necessarily a Fourier transform (see below) because the complex variable  
 1735  $s$  can have a real component whereas the Fourier variable is purely imaginary.

1736 Laplace transforms are also mathematically useful because they transform differential equations  
 1737 (for example in time) into simple polynomials (in frequency). This is readily shown using integration by  
 1738 parts (§1.2.5) of the Laplace transform (*LT*) of the  $n^{\text{th}}$  derivative of the function  $f(t)$ :

1739

$$1740 \quad LT\left(\frac{d^n f}{dt^n}\right) = s^n F(s) - \sum_{k=0}^{n-1} \left(\frac{d^k f(0)}{dt^k}\right) s^{n-k-1} \quad (1.269)$$

1741

1742 (the equation for this given in [1] is incorrect). For  $n=1$  ( $k=0$ ) eq. (1.269) yields

1743

$$1744 \quad LT\left(\frac{df}{dt}\right) = sF(s) - f(0). \quad (1.270)$$

1745

1746 Because  $t \rightarrow 0$  corresponds to  $\omega \rightarrow \infty$  eq. (1.270) can also be written as

1747

$$1748 \quad LT\left(\frac{df}{dt}\right) = sF(s) - F(\infty). \quad (1.271)$$

1749

1750 Other Laplace transforms are exhibited in Appendix A. Practically useful functions often have  
1751 dimensionless variables, such as  $t/\tau_0$  and  $s = i\omega\tau_0$  for example, and these introduce additional numerical  
1752 factors into the formulae. For example, eq. (1.270) becomes

1753

$$1754 \quad LT\left[\frac{df(t/\tau_0)}{dt}\right] = i\omega\tau_0 F(i\omega\tau_0) - f(0). \quad (1.272)$$

1755

1756 The *Laplace-Stieltjes integral* is a generalized Laplace transform where the integral is with respect  
1757 to a function of  $t$  rather than  $t$  itself:

1758

$$1759 \quad \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) d\phi(t). \quad (1.273)$$

1760

### 1761 1.8.3.2 Fourier

1762 Consider again the Laurent expansion for an analytical function  $f(z)$ , eq. (1.171). As with the  
1763 Laplace transform the annulus of convergence for this series gets mapped by the exponential function onto  
1764 a strip parallel to the imaginary axis, but now negative values of the summation index are included and  
1765 the exponential mapping is confined to purely imaginary arguments to avoid exponential amplification  
1766 for negative real arguments. Then, in analogy with eq. (1.258),

1767

$$1768 \quad G(\omega) = \sum_{n=-\infty}^{+\infty} g_n \exp(-in\omega). \quad (1.274)$$

1769

1770 Continuing the analogy with the Laplace transform derivation, eq. (1.274) can also be expressed in terms  
1771 of the continuous variable,  $t$ :

1772

$$1773 \quad G(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.275)$$

1774

1775  $G(\omega)$  is the *Fourier transform (FT)* of  $g(t)$  and is in general complex. The similarity of the Fourier and  
 1776 Laplace transforms can be exploited to derive the inverse Fourier transform. Recall the inverse Laplace  
 1777 transform eq. (1.264):

1778

$$1779 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} G(z) \exp(+zt) dz. \quad (1.276)$$

1780

1781 Putting  $z = \sigma + i\omega$  where  $\sigma$  is a constant so that  $dz = i d\omega$  yields

1782

$$1783 \quad \exp(-\sigma t) g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(\sigma + i\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega. \quad (1.277)$$

1784

1785 Now define

1786

$$1787 \quad f(t) = \exp(-\sigma t) g(t) \quad (1.278)$$

1788

1789 and

1790

$$1791 \quad F(\omega) = G(\sigma + i\omega). \quad (1.279)$$

1792

1793 Equation (1.277) then becomes

1794

$$1795 \quad f(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} F(\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega, \quad (1.280)$$

1796

1797 and eq. (1.275) is essentially unchanged:

1798

$$1799 \quad F(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} f(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.281)$$

1800

1801 Equations (1.280) and (1.281) comprise the *Fourier inversion* formulae. They are more symmetric than  
 1802 the Laplace formulae because the Fourier transform includes both positive and negative arguments. To  
 1803 emphasize this symmetry  $f(t)$  is sometimes multiplied by  $(2\pi)^{1/2}$  and  $F(\omega)$  is multiplied by  $(2\pi)^{-1/2}$  to give  
 1804 Fourier pairs that have the same pre-integral factor of  $(2\pi)^{-1/2}$ .

1805

1806 The Fourier transform of a function that is zero for negative arguments is referred to as one sided.

1807

$$1808 \quad G(i\omega) = \int_0^{+\infty} g(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt \quad (1.282)$$

1809

1810 and

1811

$$\begin{aligned}
 1812 \quad g(t) &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} G(i\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega & (t \geq 0) \\
 &= 0 & (t < 0).
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.283}$$

1813  
 1814 As with Laplace transforms the product of two Fourier transforms is not the Fourier transform of  
 1815 the product but rather the Fourier transform of the convolution integral. For  $H(\omega) = F(\omega)G(\omega)$ :

$$1816 \quad h(t) = \int_0^t f(\tau)g(t-\tau)d\tau. \tag{1.284}$$

1818  
 1819 Many of the formulae for Fourier transforms are closely analogous to those for pure imaginary  
 1820 Laplace transforms. For example (cf. Appendix A):

$$1821 \quad g\left(\frac{t}{n}\right) \Leftrightarrow nG(n\omega), \tag{1.285}$$

$$1822 \quad \exp(i\omega_0 t) g(t) \Leftrightarrow G(\omega - \omega_0), \tag{1.286}$$

$$1823 \quad g(t - t_0) \Leftrightarrow \exp(-i\omega_0 t) G(\omega), \tag{1.287}$$

$$1824 \quad (-it)^n g(t) \Leftrightarrow \frac{d^n G(\omega)}{d\omega^n}, \tag{1.288}$$

1826  
 1827 and

$$1828 \quad \frac{d^n g(t)}{dt^n} \Leftrightarrow (-i\omega)^n G(\omega). \tag{1.289}$$

1830  
 1831 A special result is that the *FT* of a Gaussian is another Gaussian:

$$\begin{aligned}
 1832 \quad & \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(i\omega t) \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [\cos(\omega t) + i \sin(\omega t)] \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt \\
 1833 \quad & = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \cos(\omega t) \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt = \frac{\pi^{1/2}}{a} \exp\left(\frac{-\omega^2}{4a^2}\right),
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.290}$$

1834  
 1835 where the antisymmetric property of the sine function has been used. Placing  $a^2 = 1/\sigma_t^2$ , where  $\sigma_t^2$  is the  
 1836 variance of  $t$ , yields  $(\pi^{1/2}/a) \exp(-\sigma_t^2 \omega^2 / 4)$  for the *FT*.

1837  
 1838 1.8.3.3 Z

1839 For discretized functions  $f(n)$  the *Z Transform* is

1840

$$1841 \quad F(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} f(n) z^{n-1}, \quad (1.291)$$

1842  
1843 and the integral form of the inverse is  
1844

$$1845 \quad f(n) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint_C F(z) z^{n-1} dz, \quad (1.292)$$

1846  
1847 where  $C$  is a closed contour within the region of convergence of  $F(z)$  and encircling the origin. If  $C$  is a  
1848 circle of unit radius then the inverse transform simplifies to  
1849

$$1850 \quad f(n) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{+\pi} x[\exp(i\omega)] \cdot \exp(i\omega n) d\omega \quad (1.293)$$

1851  
1852 The  $Z$ -transform is used in digital processing applications.  
1853

#### 1854 1.8.3.4 Mellin

1855  
1856 The continuous *Mellin Transform* is  
1857

$$1858 \quad M(s) = \int_0^{+\infty} m(t) t^{s-1} dt, \quad (1.294)$$

1859  
1860 and its inverse is  
1861

$$1862 \quad m(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} M(s) t^{-s} ds. \quad (1.295)$$

#### 1863 1.8.4 Other Functions

##### 1864 1.8.4.1 Heaviside and Dirac Delta Functions

1865 The Heaviside function  $h(t-t_0)$  is a unit step that increases from 0 to 1 at  $t = t_0$ :  
1866

$$1867 \quad h(t-t_0) \equiv \begin{cases} 0 & t < t_0 \\ 1 & t \geq t_0 \end{cases}. \quad (1.296)$$

1868  
1869 The differential of  $h(t-t_0)$  is  
1870

$$1871 \quad dh(t-t_0) \equiv \delta(t-t_0) = \begin{cases} 1 & t = t_0 \\ 0 & t \neq t_0 \end{cases}, \quad (1.297)$$

1872

1873 where  $\delta(t-t_0)$  is the *Dirac delta function* that is the limit of any peaked function whose width goes to zero  
 1874 and height goes to infinity in such a way as to make the area under it equal to unity (a rectangle of height  
 1875  $h$  and width  $1/h$  for example). The area constraint is needed to ensure consistency with the integral of  $\delta(t-t_0)$   
 1876 being the Heaviside function. The Dirac delta function has the useful property of singling out the value  
 1877 of an integrand at  $(t-t_0)$ . For example the Laplace transform of  $\delta(t-t_0)$  is  
 1878

$$1879 \int_0^{+\infty} \delta(t-t_0) \exp(-st) dt = \exp(-st_0), \quad (1.298)$$

1880

1881 that we write as  $\delta(t-t_0) \Leftrightarrow \exp(-st_0)$ . The Laplace transform of  $h(t-t_0) = \int \delta(t-t_0) dt$  is, from eq.  
 1882 (1.270),  
 1883

$$1884 \frac{\exp(-st_0)}{s} \Leftrightarrow h(t-t_0). \quad (1.299)$$

1885

1886 The Laplace transform of the ramp function  
 1887

$$1888 \begin{aligned} \text{Ramp}(t-t_0) &= \int_{t_0}^t h(t'-t_0) dt' \\ &= \begin{cases} 0 & t < t_0 \\ (t-t_0) & t \geq t_0 \end{cases} \end{aligned} \quad (1.300)$$

1889

1890 is therefore  $\exp(-s_0 t) / s^2$ .

1891

#### 1892 1.8.4.2 Green Functions

1893 Consider a material that produces an output  $y(t)$  when an input excitation  $x(t)$  is applied to it. The  
 1894 relationship between  $y(t)$  and  $x(t)$  is determined by the circuit's transfer or response function  $g(t)$ . For  
 1895 example if  $x$  is an electrical voltage and  $y$  is an electrical current then  $g$  is the material's conductivity. The  
 1896 corresponding Laplace transforms are  $X(s)$ ,  $Y(s)$  and  $G(s)$ . When the input  $x(t)$  to a system is a delta  
 1897 function  $\delta(t-t_0)$  the response function  $g(t)$  is named the system's impulse response function and is also  
 1898 known as the system's *Green Function*. It completely determines the output  $y(t)$  for all possible inputs  $x(t)$   
 1899 because the latter can always be expressed in terms of  $\delta(t-t_0)$ :  
 1900

$$1901 x(t) = \int_0^{\infty} x(t') \delta(t-t') dt'. \quad (1.301)$$

1902

1903 Thus for any arbitrary input function  $x(t)$  the response  $y(t)$  of a system with Green function  $g(t)$  is  
 1904

$$1905 y(t) = \int_0^{\infty} x(t') g(t-t') dt'. \quad (1.302)$$



1906  
1907  
1908  
1909  
1910

This is identical to the convolution integral for an inverse Laplace transform, eq. (1.266), so that

$$Y^*(i\omega) = X^*(i\omega)G^*(i\omega). \quad (1.303)$$

1911 1.8.4.3 Schwartz Inequality, Parseval Relation, and Bandwidth-Duration Principle  
1912 The integral  
1913

$$\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(z) + xQ(z)|^2 dz = |P(z)|^2 + 2x|P(z)||Q(z)| + x^2|Q(z)|^2 = a_0 + a_1x + a_2x^2 \quad (1.304)$$

1915 cannot be negative if  $x$  and  $z$  are independent of one another. This is equivalent to the quadratic integrand  
1916 having no real roots that is expressed by the discriminant condition  $a_1^2 - 4a_0a_2 \leq 0$  or  $a_1^2 \leq 4a_0a_2$  (§1.2.1).  
1917 Thus, for real  $P$  and  $Q$ ,  
1918  
1919

$$\left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(z)Q(z)| dz \right]^2 \leq \left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P^2(z)| dz \right] \left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q^2(z)| dz \right], \quad (1.305)$$

1921 a relation known as the *Schwartz inequality*. Generally speaking  $\alpha = 0$  or  $-\infty$  and  $\beta = +\infty$  for many (most?)  
1922 relaxation applications. A noteworthy consequence of the Schwartz inequality is that the reciprocal of an  
1923 average, say  $1/\langle F \rangle$ , is not generally equal to the average of the reciprocal,  $\langle 1/F \rangle$ : putting  $|P|^2 = F$  and  
1924  $|Q|^2 = 1/F$  into eq. (1.305) gives

$$\langle F \rangle \langle 1/F \rangle \geq 1. \quad (1.306)$$

1928 The Schwartz inequality is a special case ( $n = m = 2$ ) of *Hölder's inequality*:  
1929  
1930

$$\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)Q(x)| dx \leq \left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P^n(x)| dx \right]^{1/n} \left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q^m(x)| dx \right]^{1/m}, \quad \left( \frac{1}{n} + \frac{1}{m} = 1; n > 1; m > 1 \right). \quad (1.307)$$

1932 The equality holds if and only if  $|P(x)| = c|Q(x)|^{m-1}$ , where  $c > 0$  is a real constant. *Minkowski's inequality*  
1933 is [4]  
1934  
1935

$$\left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x) + Q(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} \leq \left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} + \left[ \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n}, \quad (1.308)$$

1937 for which the equality obtains only if  $P(x) = cQ(x)$  and again  $c > 0$  is a real constant.  
1938

1939 An important identity associated with Fourier transforms is the Parseval relation. Consider the  
1940 integral  
1941

1942 
$$I = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g_1(t) g_2^\dagger(t) dt, \quad (1.309)$$

1943

1944 and let the Fourier transforms of  $g_1(t)$  and  $g_2(t)$  be  $G_1(\omega)$  and  $G_2(\omega)$  respectively. Replacing  $g_1(t)$  by its  
1945 inverse Fourier transform [eq. (1.280)] yields

$$\begin{aligned}
 I &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(i\omega t) G_1(\omega) d\omega \right] g_2^\dagger(t) dt \\
 1946 \quad &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G_1(\omega) \left[ \int_0^{+\infty} g_2^\dagger(t) \exp(i\omega t) dt \right] d\omega \\
 &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G_1(\omega) G_2^\dagger(\omega) d\omega.
 \end{aligned} \quad (1.310)$$

1947

1948 Placing  $g_1(t) = g_2(t) = g(t)$  so that  $G_1(\omega) = G_2(\omega) = G(\omega)$  and equating eq. (1.309) to (1.310) gives the  
1949 *Parseval relation*

1950

$$1951 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega. \quad (1.311)$$

1952

1953 The occurrence of the squares in the Parseval relation guarantees that both integrands in eq. (1.311)  
1954 are real and positive, that are essential properties for relaxation functions such as probability and relaxation  
1955 time distributions. For example, if  $|g(t)|^2$  is interpreted as the probability that a signal occurs between  
1956 times  $t$  and  $t+dt$ , the requirement that probabilities must integrate to unity is expressed as

1957

$$1958 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt = 1.0, \quad (1.312)$$

1959

1960 and the Parseval relation then implies

1961

$$1962 \quad \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega = 1.0, \quad (1.313)$$

1963

1964 where  $|G(\omega)|^2 d\omega$  is the probability that the signal contains frequencies between  $\omega$  and  $\omega+d\omega$ .

1965

1966 A similar application of the Parseval relation to the time and frequency variances of a signal, when  
1967 combined with the Schwartz inequality, yields the *Bandwidth-Duration relation*. The derivation of this  
1968 relation is instructive. For convenience and without loss of generality the origin of time is set so that the  
1969 average time is zero:

1969

$$1970 \quad \langle t \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t |g(t)|^2 dt = 0, \quad (1.314)$$

1971  
1972 so that the variance of the times of signal occurrence is  
1973

$$1974 \quad \sigma_t^2 = \langle (t - \langle t \rangle)^2 \rangle = \langle t^2 \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^2 |g(t)|^2 dt. \quad (1.315)$$

1975  
1976 The average frequency is then  
1977

$$1978 \quad \langle \omega \rangle = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega, \quad (1.316)$$

1979  
1980 and the variance of the angular frequency distribution of the signal is  
1981

$$1982 \quad \sigma_\omega^2 = \langle (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)^2 \rangle = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)^2 |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega. \quad (1.317)$$

1983  
1984 The time variance can be expressed in the frequency domain using the relation for the first derivative of  
1985 the Fourier transform of  $G(\omega)$  [ $n = 1$  in eq. (1.288)]:  
1986

$$1987 \quad \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \Leftrightarrow -itg(t)dt, \quad (1.318)$$

1988  
1989 application of the Parseval relation to which yields [AMPLIFY]  
1990

$$1991 \quad \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right|^2 d\omega = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^2 |g(t)|^2 dt = \sigma_t^2. \quad (1.319)$$

1992  
1993 Applying the Schwartz inequality to  $P(\omega) = dG(\omega)/d\omega$  and  $Q(\omega) = (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)$  then yields  
1994

$$1995 \quad \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right|^2 d\omega \right\} \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)]^2 d\omega \right\} \geq \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)] d\omega \right]^2. \quad (1.320)$$

1996  
1997 From eqs (1.317) and (1.319) the left hand side of eq. (1.320) is  $4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2$ , and the right hand side is  
1998

$$1999 \quad \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)] d\omega \right]^2 = \left\{ \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle) d|G(\omega)|^2] \right\}^2, \quad (1.321)$$

2000  
2001 where the elementary relation

2002

$$2003 \quad \frac{1}{2} d|G(\omega)|^2 = \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} G(\omega) d\omega \quad (1.322)$$

2004

2005 has been invoked. The inequality (1.305) then becomes

2006

$$2007 \quad 4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \left[ \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle) d|G(\omega)|^2 \right]^2. \quad (1.323)$$

2008

2009 The functions  $|G(\omega)|^2$  and  $\omega|G(\omega)|^2$  (eq. (1.316)) are integrable so that their limits at  $\omega \rightarrow \pm\infty$  are zero:

2010

$$2011 \quad \langle \omega \rangle \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} d|G(\omega)|^2 = 0, \quad (1.324)$$

2012

2013 and eq. (1.323) becomes

2014

$$2015 \quad 4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \left| \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 \right|^2. \quad (1.325)$$

2016

2017 Thus

2018

$$2019 \quad \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} d|\omega G(\omega)|^2 \right]^2 = \omega|G(\omega)|^2 \Big|_{-\infty}^{+\infty} = 0 = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 + \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega, \quad (1.326)$$

2020

2021 from which

2022

$$2023 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 = - \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega \quad (1.327)$$

$$2024 \quad = -2\pi \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt \quad (\text{Parseval relation}) \quad (1.328)$$

$$2025 \quad = -2\pi. \quad [\text{from eq. (1.312)}] \quad (1.329)$$

2026

2027 Equation (1.325) then becomes

2028

$$2029 \quad 4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \pi^2 \quad (1.330)$$

2030

2031 or

2032

$$2033 \quad 2\sigma_t \sigma_\omega \geq 1.0. \quad (1.331)$$

2034

Equation (1.331) expresses the *Bandwidth-Duration principle*, that has important implications for both relaxation science and physics in general. For example it implies that an instantaneous pulse signal described by the Dirac delta function  $\delta(t-t_0)$  has an infinitely broad frequency content, so that detection of short duration signals requires instrumentation of wide bandwidth. Conversely, limited bandwidth instruments (or transmission cables etc.) will smear a signal out in time: using a narrow bandwidth filter (to remove noise for example) slows down the response to a signal and results in longer times for transients to decay. Although quantum mechanics lies outside the scope of this book, it is of interest to note that the quantum mechanical consequence of the Bandwidth–Duration relation is none other than the famous Heisenberg uncertainty principle. Applying the Einstein relation between energy and frequency,  $E = \hbar\omega = h\nu$ , to eq. (1.331) yields  $2\hbar\sigma_t\sigma\omega = 2\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar$ , so that  $\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar/2$  (often stated as  $\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar$  but as has been noted elsewhere [17] this inequality is “less precise” than the relation given here, although the factor of 2 is eliminated if the uncertainties are taken to be root mean square values). Similarly the deBroglie relation  $p = h/\lambda$ , where  $p$  is momentum and  $\lambda$  is wavelength, results in the uncertainty principle for position  $x$  and momentum,  $\Delta p\Delta x \geq \hbar/2$ .

#### 1.8.4.4 Decay Functions and Distributions

In the time domain the response function  $R(t)$  is usually expressed in terms of the normalized decay function following a step (Heaviside) function in the perturbing variable  $P$  at an earlier time  $t'$ ,  $R(t - t')$ . The normalized decay function  $\phi(t - t')$  is unity at  $t = t'$ , zero in the limit of long time, and is always positive for relaxation processes. Such a decay function can always be expanded as an infinite sum of exponential functions

$$\phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n) \quad \left( \sum g_n = 1 \right), \quad (1.332)$$

in which  $\tau_n$  are relaxation or retardation times (the distinction is discussed later in this section), and all  $g_n$  are positive. In practice eq. (1.332) is usually truncated to a Prony series

$$\phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^N g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n). \quad (1.333)$$

The best value for  $N$  is not usually apparent because larger values of  $N$  can (counterintuitively) sometimes lead to poorer fits to any data set  $\{\phi(t_i)\}$ . In the absence of any rigorous method a common empirical technique is to fit data with a range of  $N$  and find the value of  $N$  that produces the best fit (using a reiterative algorithm for example). Software algorithms are also available that constrain the best fit  $g_n$  values to be positive that must be for relaxation applications.

The integral form of eq. (1.332) is

$$\phi(t) = \int_0^{+\infty} g(\tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d\tau, \quad (1.334)$$

in which the *distribution function*  $g(\tau)$  is normalized to unity:

$$2075 \quad \int_0^{+\infty} g(\tau) d\tau = 1. \quad (1.335)$$

2076  
2077 Depending on context the distribution function is sometimes referred to as a density of states, especially  
2078 in the physics literature. For many relaxation phenomena  $g(\tau)$  is so broad that it is better to express it in  
2079 terms of  $\ln(\tau)$ :

$$2081 \quad \phi(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.336)$$

2082  
2083 with  
2084

$$2085 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) d \ln \tau = 1. \quad (1.337)$$

2086  
2087 Clearly  
2088

$$2089 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \tau g(\tau). \quad (1.338)$$

2090  
2091 The factor  $\tau$  relating  $g(\ln \tau)$  and  $g(\tau)$  is a common source of confusion. In this book  $g(\ln \tau)$  is almost always  
2092 used.

2093 Equations (1.334) and (1.336) indicate that a nonexponential decay function and a distribution of  
2094 relaxation/retardation times are mathematically equivalent. Physically, however, they may signify  
2095 different relaxation mechanisms. If physical significance is attached to  $g(\tau)$  a distribution of physically  
2096 distinct processes is implied. The number of such processes may be quite small, because the superposition  
2097 of a small number of sufficiently close Debye peaks in the frequency domain is difficult to distinguish  
2098 from functions derived from a continuous distribution (see §1.12.1 for example). On the other hand, if  
2099 physical significance is attached to the nonexponentiality of the decay function  $\phi(t)$  then there is an  
2100 implication that the relaxation mechanism is cooperative in some way, i.e. that relaxation of a particular  
2101 nonequilibrium state requires the movement of more than one molecular grouping. An example of such a  
2102 mechanism is the Glarum model described in §1.11.6. Additional experimental information is needed to  
2103 determine if  $g(\tau)$ ,  $\phi(t)$  or both have physical significance (from nmr for example).

2104 In many applications it is convenient to approximate  $\phi(t)$  as the finite (Prony) series analog of eq.  
2105 (1.332):

$$2107 \quad \phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^N g_n \exp(-t / \tau_n) \quad \left( \sum g_n = 1 \right). \quad (1.339)$$

2108  
2109 This must be done with care because the coefficients  $g_n$  for a particular  $\tau_n$  change as the number of terms  
2110 and/or their separation is changed, i.e. the finite series is not unique. For example increasing the number  
2111 of terms  $N$  can (counter-intuitively) sometimes yield poorer best fits to any functional form for  $\phi(t)$  (e.g.  
2112 WW). The coefficients  $g_n$  and the function  $g(\tau)$  must be positive in relaxation applications and indeed  
2113 positive values for all  $g_n$  can be regarded as a definition of a relaxation process, as opposed to a process

2114 with resonance character that can be described (for example) by an exponentially under-damped sinusoidal  
 2115 function for  $\phi(t)$  (see §1.8.5.4)

2116

$$2117 \quad \phi(t) = \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) \cos(\omega_0 t). \quad (1.340)$$

2118

2119 The cosine factor produces negative values of  $\phi(t)$  provided a certain condition relating  $\tau$  and  $\omega_0$  is met  
 2120 (§1.8.5.4), so that  $g_n$  and  $g(\tau)$  can also attain negative values. Because of the importance of eq. (1.339) to  
 2121 relaxation processes algorithms for least squares fitting nonexponential decay functions  $\phi(t)$  have been  
 2122 published that are constrained to generate only positive values of  $g_n$  [18], and are usually (always?)  
 2123 available in software packages. As noted earlier, the required positivity of  $g_n$  and  $g(\tau)$  for relaxation  
 2124 applications is assured when the square of the complex modulus is used, hence the general applicability  
 2125 of the Schmidt inequality and the Parseval relation to relaxation phenomena discussed above.

2126 The distribution function  $g(\ln \tau)$  is characterized by its moments  $\langle \tau^n \rangle$  defined by

2127

$$2128 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \tau^n g(\ln \tau) d \ln \tau \quad (1.341)$$

2129

2130 or equivalently

2131

$$2132 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)} \int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \phi(t) dt, \quad (1.342)$$

2133

2134 where  $\Gamma$  is the gamma function (§1.3.1). Equation (1.342) is easily derived by inserting eq. (1.336) for  
 2135  $\phi(t)$  into the integrand of eq. (1.336):

2136

$$2137 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \phi(t) dt = \int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau \right] dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[ \int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) dt \right] d \ln \tau \quad (1.343)$$

$$= \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[ \frac{\Gamma(n)}{(1/\tau)^n} \right] d \ln \tau = \Gamma(n) \langle \tau^n \rangle.$$

2138

2139 Multiple differentiations of eq. (1.336) yield

2140

$$2141 \quad \langle \tau^{-n} \rangle = \left. \frac{d^n \phi(t)}{dt^n} \right|_{t=0}. \quad (n \text{ a positive integer}) \quad (1.344)$$

2142

2143 The generalized forms of  $Q^*(i\omega)$  and its components are

2144

$$2145 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\ln \tau)}{1+i\omega\tau} d \ln \tau, \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.345)$$

2146

$$2147 \quad = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left( \frac{i\omega\tau}{1+i\omega\tau} \right) d \ln \tau, \quad (\text{relaxation}) \quad (1.346)$$

2148

$$2149 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[ \frac{\omega\tau}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right] d \ln(\tau), \quad (1.347)$$

2150

$$2151 \quad Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left( \frac{1}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right) d \ln \tau \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.348)$$

$$2152 \quad = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left( \frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right) d \ln \tau \quad (\text{relaxation}). \quad (1.349)$$

2153

2154 The special case  $n = 1$  in eq. (1.344) yields

2155

$$2156 \quad -\frac{d\phi}{dt} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left( \frac{1}{\tau} \right) g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.350)$$

2157

2158 Laplace transformation of which gives

2159

$$2160 \quad \begin{aligned} LT\left(-\frac{d\phi}{dt}\right) &= \int_0^{+\infty} \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left( \frac{1}{\tau} \right) g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau \right] \exp(-i\omega t) dt \\ &= \int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left( \frac{1}{\tau} \right) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) \exp(-i\omega t) dt \right] d \ln \tau \\ &= \int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[ \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau} \right] d \ln \tau = Q(i\omega) \end{aligned} \quad (1.351)$$

2161

2162 so that

2163

$$2164 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \int_0^{+\infty} \left( \frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.352)$$



2165

## 2166 1.8.4.5 Underdamping and Overdamping

2167 Decay functions can also be defined for under-damped resonances. Consider the differential  
 2168 equation for a one dimensional, damped, unforced, classical harmonic oscillator:

2169

$$2170 \frac{d^2 x}{dt^2} + \gamma \frac{dx}{dt} + \omega_0^2 x = 0, \quad (1.353)$$

2171

2172 where  $\omega_0$  is the natural frequency of the undamped oscillator and  $\gamma (> 0)$  is a damping coefficient (to be  
 2173 identified below with a relaxation time  $\tau_0$ ). For  $\gamma = 0$  this is the equation for a harmonic oscillator and for  
 2174  $\omega_0 = 0$  it is the equation for an exponential decay in  $x$  with time. Laplace transformation of eq. (1.353)  
 2175 gives

2176

$$2177 \left[ s^2 X(s) - \left. \frac{dx}{dt} \right|_{t=0} - sx(0) \right] + [s\gamma X(s) - \gamma x(0)] + \omega_0^2 X(s) = 0, \quad (1.354)$$

2178

2179 where the formulae for the Laplace transforms of first and second derivatives have been invoked [eq.  
 2180 (1.270)]. Rearranging eq. (1.354), and expressing the boundary conditions that the oscillator is released  
 2181 from rest at  $x = x_{\max}$  at  $t = 0$  by placing  $x(0) = x_{\max}$  and  $dx/dt|_{t=0} = 0$ , yields

2182

$$2183 X(s) = \frac{(s + \gamma)x_{\max}}{s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2}, \quad (1.355)$$

2184

2185 the denominator of which has roots [eq. (1.2)]

2186

$$2187 \begin{aligned} s_+ &= -\frac{\gamma}{2} + \left[ \left( \frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2}, \\ s_- &= -\frac{\gamma}{2} - \left[ \left( \frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2}, \end{aligned} \quad (1.356)$$

2188

2189 so that

2190

$$2191 s_+ - s_- = 2 \left[ \left( \frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2} = [\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2]^{1/2}. \quad (1.357)$$

2192

2193 Expanding eq. (1.355) as partial fractions (§1.2.7) yields

2194

$$2195 X(s) = \left( \frac{x_{\max}}{s_+ - s_-} \right) \left( \frac{s_+ + \gamma}{s - s_+} - \frac{s_- + \gamma}{s - s_-} \right), \quad (1.358)$$

2196

2197 and noting that the inverse  $LT$  of  $(z - a)^{-1}$  is  $\exp(at)$  [eq. A4] gives  
 2198

$$2199 \quad X(t) \equiv \frac{x(t)}{x_{\max}} = (\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2)^{-1/2} [(s_+ + \gamma)\exp(s_+ t) - (s_- + \gamma)\exp(s_- t)]. \quad (1.359)$$

2200

2201 The functions  $\exp(s_{\pm} t)$  decay monotonically or oscillate depending on whether  $s_+$  and  $s_-$  are real or not,  
 2202 i.e. on whether or not  $\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2 > 0$ .

2203

2204 *Overdamping*

2205 For  $\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2 \equiv D^2 > 0$ , insertion of the expressions for  $s_+$  and  $s_-$  into eq. (1.359) and rearranging  
 2206 terms yields two exponential decays with time constants  $2/(\gamma \pm D)$ :

2207

$$2208 \quad X(t) = \left(\frac{\gamma + D}{2D}\right) \exp\left\{-\left[\frac{(\gamma - D)t}{2}\right]\right\} - \left(\frac{\gamma - D}{2D}\right) \exp\left\{-\left[\frac{(\gamma + D)t}{2}\right]\right\}. \quad (1.360)$$

2209

2210 Thus  $\gamma - D$  is always positive because  $D = (\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2)^{1/2} < \gamma$  and eq. (1.360) therefore cannot admit  
 2211 unphysical exponential increases in  $X$  with time  $t$ . Equation (1.360) can be written as  
 2212

$$\begin{aligned} 2213 \quad X(t) &= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \left(\frac{\gamma}{2D} + \frac{1}{2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \left(\frac{\gamma}{2D} - \frac{1}{2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \left(\frac{\gamma}{D} + 1\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \left(\frac{\gamma}{D} - 1\right) \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) + \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\gamma}{D}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\}. \end{aligned} \quad (1.361)$$

2214

2215 *Underdamping*

2216 For  $D^2 < 0$  and  $D \rightarrow i|D|$  eq. (1.361) yields

2217

$$\begin{aligned}
X(t) &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{i|D|t}{2}\right) + \exp\left(\frac{-i|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\gamma}{i|D|}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{i|D|t}{2}\right) - \exp\left(\frac{-i|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) + \left(\frac{\gamma}{|D|}\right) \sin\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
2218 \quad &= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) + \tan \delta \sin\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \tag{1.362} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(\frac{1}{\cos \delta}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \cos \delta + \sin \delta \left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(1 + \frac{\gamma^2}{D^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2} - \delta\right) \right\} = \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(\frac{2\omega_0}{|D|}\right) \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2} - \delta\right),
\end{aligned}$$

2219 that is a sinusoidal oscillation with frequency

$$2222 \quad \omega_{osc} = (\omega_0^2 - \gamma^2/4)^{1/2} < \omega_0 \tag{1.363}$$

2224 and an amplitude that decreases exponentially with time constant  $\tau_0 = 2/\gamma$ .

### 2226 Critical Damping

2227 When  $D = 0$  the repeated roots in eq. (1.355) invalidate the expansion into the partial fractions  
2228 given above. Instead,

$$2230 \quad X(s) = \frac{x_{\max}(s + \gamma)}{(s + \gamma/2)^2} = \frac{x_{\max}}{(s + \gamma/2)} + \frac{x_{\max}(\gamma/2)}{(s + \gamma/2)^2}, \tag{1.364}$$

2232 so that

$$2234 \quad X(t) = x_{\max} \left[ \exp(-\gamma t/2) + (\gamma/2)t \exp(-\gamma t/2) \right], \tag{1.365}$$

2236 where the Laplace transform  $(s - a)^{-n} \Leftrightarrow \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)} t^{n-1} \exp(-at)$  has been applied and the time constant for

2237 exponential decay is now  $2/\gamma$ . Equation (1.365) is therefore the decay function for a critically damped  
2238 harmonic oscillator. The critical damping condition  $D = 0$  corresponds to  $\omega_0 = \gamma/2 = 1/\tau_0$  or  $\omega_0\tau_0 = 1$ .

2239 For a *forced oscillator* (driven by a sinusoidal voltage for example), the right hand side of eq.  
2240 (1.353) is a time dependent force:

$$2242 \quad \frac{d^2x}{dt^2} + \gamma \frac{dx}{dt} + \omega_0^2 x = f(t), \tag{1.366}$$

2244 and the transform is

2245

$$(s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2) X(s) = F(s). \quad (1.367)$$

2247

2248 The *admittance*  $A(s)$  of the system is

2249

$$A(s) \equiv \frac{X(s)}{F(s)} = \frac{1}{s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2}, \quad (1.368)$$

2251

2252 whose zeros are associated with *resonance*. Putting  $s = i\omega$  into eq. (1.368) yields

2253

$$A^*(i\omega) \equiv \frac{X^*(i\omega)}{F^*(i\omega)} = \frac{1}{\omega_0^2 - \omega^2 + i\omega\gamma} = \frac{\omega_0^2 - \omega^2 + i\omega\gamma}{(\omega_0^2 - \omega^2)^2 + \omega^2\gamma^2}. \quad (1.369)$$

2255

2256 Examples of  $A^*$  are the complex relative permittivity  $\varepsilon^*(i\omega)$  and complex refractive index  $n^*(i\omega)$ ,2257 where  $\varepsilon^* = n^{*2}$  (see Chapter Two). Note that the resonance at  $\omega = \omega_0$  indicated by eq. (1.369) differs2258 from the frequency of an unforced oscillator  $\omega_{osc} = (\omega_0^2 - \gamma^2/4)^{1/2} < \omega_0$  [eq. (1.363)].

2259

## 2260 1.9 Response Functions for Time Derivative Excitations

2261

2262 It commonly happens that relaxation and retardation functions describe the responses to some form  
 2263 of perturbation and the time derivative of that perturbation, for example the relative permittivity  $\varepsilon$  (see  
 2264 Chapter 2 for exact definition) and the specific electrical conductance  $\sigma$  [ratio of current density (= time  
 2265 derivative of charge density) to electric field]. The relationship is simple because the Laplace transform  
 of a first time derivative is just [eqs. (1.270)-(1.271)]  $LT(df/dt) = sF(s) - F(\infty) = i\omega F(i\omega) - F_\infty$ . Thus

2266 electrical permittivity  $\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon^*(i\omega) \Leftrightarrow q(t)/V_0$  and conductivity  $\sigma^*(i\omega) \Leftrightarrow [dq(t)/dt]/V_0$  are related as2267  $\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon^*(i\omega) = \sigma^*(i\omega)/i\omega$  (see Chapter Two for details).

2268

2269 1.10 Computing  $g(\tau)$  from Frequency Domain Relaxation Functions

2270

2271 Distribution functions  $g(\ln\tau)$  can be found from the corresponding functional forms of  $Q''(\omega)$  and  
 2272  $Q'(\omega)$ . The derivations of the relations are instructive because they use many of the results discussed  
 2273 above. The method of Fuoss and Kirkwood [19] using  $Q''(\omega)$  is described first and then extended to include  
 2274  $Q'(\omega)$ , although in order to maintain consistency with the rest of this chapter the Fuoss-Kirkwood method  
 2275 is slightly modified here. The derived formulae are then applied to several empirical frequency domain  
 relaxation functions in §1.11.

2276

Recall that [eq. (1.347)]

2277

$$Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln\tau) \left[ \frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right] d\ln(\tau). \quad (1.370)$$

2279

2280 Let  $\tau_0$  be a characteristic time for the relaxation/retardation process and define the variables:

2281  
2282  $T = \ln(\tau / \tau_0),$  (1.371)

2283  
2284  $W = -\ln(\omega \tau_0),$  (1.372)

2285  
2286  $G(T) = g(\ln \tau),$  (1.373)

2287  
2288 so that  $\omega \tau = \exp(T - W)$  and eq. (1.370) becomes  
2289

2290 
$$Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{G(T) \exp(T - W)}{1 + \exp[2(T - W)]} dT .$$
 (1.374)

2291  
2292 Now define the *kernel*  $K(Z)$

2293  
2294 
$$K(Z) = \frac{\exp(Z)}{1 + \exp(2Z)} = \frac{\operatorname{sech}(Z)}{2} \quad (Z = T - W)$$
 (1.375)

2295  
2296 so that  
2297

2298 
$$Q''(W) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(T) K(T - W) dT .$$
 (1.376)

2299  
2300 Equation (1.376) is the convolution integral for a Fourier transform, eq. (1.284), so that  
2301

2302  $q''(s) = g(s)k(s) ,$  (1.377)

2303  
2304 where  
2305

2306 
$$q''(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} Q''(W) \exp(isW) dW ,$$
 (1.378)

2307  
2308 
$$g(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(T) \exp(isT) dT ,$$
 (1.379)

2309  
2310 
$$k(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} K(X) \exp(isX) dX = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left[ \frac{\operatorname{sech}(X)}{2} \right] \exp(isX) dX .$$
 (1.380)

2311  
2312 Rearrangement of eq. (1.377) and taking the inverse Fourier transform yields  
2313

$$2314 \quad G(T) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{q''(\omega)}{k(\omega)} \exp(-i\omega T) d\omega, \quad (1.381)$$

2315  
2316 so that  $G(T)$  can be computed from  $q''(s) = q''(i\omega)$  or  $Q''(W)$  once  $k(\omega)$  is known.

2317 To obtain  $k(\omega)$  consider eq. (1.380) as part of the contour integral

$$2319 \quad \frac{1}{2} \oint \operatorname{sech}(Z) \exp(isZ) dZ \quad (Z = X + iY) \quad (1.382)$$

2320  
2321 and evaluate it using the residue theorem. The contour used by Fuoss and Kirkwood was an infinite  
2322 rectangle bounded by the real axis, two vertical paths at  $X = \pm\infty$ , and a path parallel to the real axis at  $Y =$   
2323  $\infty$ . An alternative contour is used here that comprises the real axis between  $\pm\infty$  (the desired integral), and  
2324 a connecting semicircle in the positive imaginary part of the complex plane  $Y > 0$ . For the latter the  
2325 complex exponential  $\exp(isZ) = \exp(isX) \exp(-sY)$  is oscillatory with infinite frequency as  $X \rightarrow \pm\infty$ . A  
2326 theorem due to Titchmarsh [13] states that the integral of a function with infinite frequency is zero if the  
2327 integral is finite as the argument goes to infinity, as is the case here for the function  
2328  $\operatorname{sech}(X) \exp(-Y) = \operatorname{sech}(X)$  along the real axis:

$$2330 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \operatorname{sech}(X) dX = \arctan[\sinh(X)] \Big|_{-\infty}^{+\infty} = \arctan(+\infty) - \arctan[-\infty] = \frac{\pi}{2} - \frac{-\pi}{2} = \pi. \quad (1.383)$$

2331  
2332 Thus the semicircular part of the contour integral is indeed zero and the only surviving part of the contour  
2333 integral is the desired segment along the real axis (which is not zero because  $\exp(iY) = 1$  for  
2334  $Y = 0$  and is not oscillatory).

2335 The contour integral is evaluated using the residue theorem. The poles enclosed by the contour are  
2336 located on the imaginary  $Y$  axis when  $\operatorname{sech}(iY) = \sec(Y)$  is infinite, i.e. when  $\cos(Y) = 1/\sec(Y) = 0$  that  
2337 occurs when  $Y = (n + 1/2)i\pi$ . The residues  $c_{-1}(n)$  for the poles of the function  
2338  $K(Z) = \exp(isX) \operatorname{sech}(Z) / 2 = \exp(isX) / [2 \cosh(Z)]$  are obtained from eq. (1.231) with  
2339  $a = (n + 1/2)i\pi$ ,  $g = \exp(isY)$  and  $h = \cosh(Y) \Rightarrow dh/dY = \sinh(Y)$ . Thus for each value of  $n$ ,

$$2340 \quad c_{-1}(n) = \frac{\exp[is(n + 1/2)i\pi]}{\sinh[(n + 1/2)i\pi]} = \frac{\exp[is(n + 1/2)i\pi]}{-i \sin[-(n + 1/2)i\pi]} = \frac{\exp[-s(n + 1/2)\pi]}{i \sin[(n + 1/2)\pi]} \quad (1.384)$$

$$2341 \quad = \frac{\exp[-s(n + 1/2)\pi]}{i(-1)^n} = -i(-1)^n \exp[-s(n + 1/2)\pi].$$

2342  
2343 The sum of residues is therefore a geometric series (eq. (1.12)):

2344

$$\begin{aligned}
S &= \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} c_{-1}(n) = -i \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} (-1)^n \exp[-s(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi] = -i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} [-\exp(s\pi)]^n = \\
&= \frac{-i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right)}{1 + \exp[-s\pi]} = \frac{-i}{\exp[+s\pi/2] + \exp[-s\pi/2]} = -\left(\frac{i}{2}\right) \operatorname{sech}\left(\frac{s\pi}{2}\right),
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.385}$$

so that

$$k(s) = (2\pi i)S/2 = \frac{\pi}{\exp(+s\pi/2) + \exp(-s\pi/2)}.$$

Insertion of eq (1.386) into eq. (1.381) yields

$$G(T) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left\{ q''(s) \exp\left[-is\left(T + \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right] + q''(s) \exp\left[-is\left(T - \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right] \right\} ds,$$

that is the sum of Fourier transforms of  $q''(s)$  with complementary variables  $(T+i\pi/2)$  and  $(T-i\pi/2)$  and multiplied by  $\pi^{-1}$ . The expression for  $g[\ln(\tau/\tau_0)]$  (necessarily real and positive) is then obtained by replacing  $\ln(\omega\tau_0)$  in  $Q''[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]$  with  $\ln(\tau/\tau_0) \pm i\pi/2$ :

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[ \ln \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) + \frac{i\pi}{2} \right] + Q'' \left[ \ln \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) - \frac{i\pi}{2} \right] \right\}.$$

For  $Q''(\omega\tau_0) = Q''\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}$  eq. (1.388) becomes

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[ \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) \exp \left( +\frac{i\pi}{2} \right) \right] + Q'' \left[ \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) \exp \left( -\frac{i\pi}{2} \right) \right] \right\}.$$

The phase factors  $\exp(\pm i\pi/2)$  correspond to a difference in the sign of the imaginary part of the argument of  $Q''(z = x+iy)$ . The effect of this on the sign of  $\operatorname{Re}[Q''(z)]$  is obtained by expanding the factor  $\omega\tau/(1+\omega^2\tau^2)$  of eq. (1.370), since  $g(\ln\tau)$  is real and positive:

$$\operatorname{Re} \left( \frac{z}{1+z^2} \right) = \operatorname{Re} \left\{ \frac{(x+iy) \left[ (1+x^2-y^2) - 2ixy \right]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2} \right\} = \frac{x \left[ (1+x^2-y^2) + 2y^2 \right]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2}.$$

Equation (1.390) contains only the squares of  $y$  and is therefore independent of the sign of  $y$ . Thus eq. (1.389) simplifies to

$$2374 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[ \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) \exp \left( + \frac{i\pi}{2} \right) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.391)$$

2375

2376 The term  $\exp(i\pi/2)$  is shorthand for  $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} (i + \varepsilon)$  and in most cases can be equated to  $i$ . An exception occurs  
 2377 when  $g(\ln \tau)$  comprises discrete lines (the simplest case of which is the Dirac delta function for a single  
 2378 relaxation time), see Appendix D for example.

2379 The derivation of  $g(\ln \tau)$  from  $Q'(\omega)$  is similar except that a different definition of the kernel  $K(Z)$   
 2380 is needed. Recall that [eq. (1.345)]

2381

$$2382 \quad Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\ln \tau)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} d \ln \tau \quad (a) \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.392)$$

$$Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[ \frac{\omega^2 \tau^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right] d \ln \tau \quad (b) \quad (\text{relaxation})$$

2383

2384 and redefine the retardation kernel as (the relaxation case is considered later)

2385

$$2386 \quad K(Z) = \frac{1}{1 + \exp(2Z)} = \frac{\exp(-Z)}{\exp(-Z) + \exp(Z)} = \frac{1}{2} \exp(-Z) \operatorname{sech}(Z), \quad (1.393)$$

2387

2388 so that

2389

$$2390 \quad k(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(isZ) \exp(-Z)}{\exp(Z) + \exp(-Z)} dZ = \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(isZ) \exp(-Z) \operatorname{sech}(Z) dZ. \quad (1.394)$$

2391

2392 Equation (1.394) can be made a part of a semicircular closed contour as before and evaluated in the same  
 2393 way, because the semicircular contour integral in the positive imaginary half plane is again zero. The poles  
 2394 lie at the same positions on the  $iY$  axis as those of the kernel of the  $Q''$  analysis but the residues are different  
 2395 because of the additional  $\exp(-Z)$  term [cf. eq. (1.384)] that for  $Z = (n + 1/2)i\pi$  gives residues equal to  $i(-$   
 2396  $1)^n$ . Thus the geometric series corresponding to eq. (1.385) is

2397

$$2398 \quad S = \frac{-i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[ i(-1)^n \exp(s\pi) \right]^n}{i(-1)^n} = \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \frac{1}{1 - \exp(s\pi)}. \quad (1.395)$$

2399

2400 Thus

2401

$$2402 \quad k(s) = 2\pi i \frac{S}{2} = \frac{i\pi \exp(-s\pi/2)}{1 - \exp(-s\pi)} = \frac{i\pi \exp(-s\pi/2)}{1 - \exp(-s\pi)} = \frac{i\pi}{\exp(+s\pi/2) - \exp(-s\pi/2)}, \quad (1.396)$$

2403



2404 and from eq. (1.381)  
2405

$$2406 \quad G(T) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{q''(s)}{k(s)} \exp(-isT) ds \quad (1.397)$$

2407 so that  
2408

$$2409 \quad G(T) = \left( \frac{1}{2\pi} \right) (i\pi) \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \{ q'(s) \exp[-is(T + i\pi/2)] - q'(s) \exp[-is(T - i\pi/2)] \} ds \quad (1.398)$$

$$2410 \quad = \left( \frac{1}{2} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q' \left[ \ln \left( \tau / \tau_0 + i\pi/2 \right) \right] - Q' \left[ \ln \left( \tau / \tau_0 - i\pi/2 \right) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.400)$$

2411  
2412 In this case the sign of  $Q'(z)$  changes when the imaginary component  $y$  of its argument changes sign:  
2413

$$2414 \quad \text{Im} \left( \frac{1}{1+z^2} \right) = \text{Im} \left[ \frac{(1+x^2-y^2) - 2ixy}{(1+x^2-y^2) + 4x^2y^2} \right] = \frac{-2xy}{(1+x^2-y^2) + 4x^2y^2}, \quad (1.401)$$

2415  
2416 so that  
2417

$$2418 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ Q' \left[ \left( \tau / \tau_0 \right) \exp(i\pi/2) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.402)$$

2419  
2420 The same result is obtained for the relaxation form of  $Q'(\omega)$ . Reversing the signs of  $T$  and  $W$  so  
2421 that  $T = -\ln(\tau / \tau_0) = \ln(\tau_0 / \tau)$  and  $W = +\ln(\omega\tau_0)$  gives  $(\omega\tau)^{-1} = \exp(T - W)$  and the calculation of  
2422 the kernel proceeds as before. Substituting  $\ln(\tau_0 / \tau)$  in  $g(\ln\tau)$  for  $(\omega\tau_0)^{-1}$  in  $Q'(\omega)$  at the end is the same  
2423 as replacing  $(\omega\tau_0)$  with  $\ln(\tau / \tau_0)$  for the retardation case, except for a change in the sign of  
2424  $\text{Im} \left[ Q'(\omega\tau_0) \right]$  that compensates for  $\exp(\pm i\pi/2) \rightarrow \exp(\mp i\pi/2)$  from the changes in signs of  $T$  and  $W$ ,  
2425 and the change in sign of the imaginary component of  $Q'(\omega)$ :  
2426

$$2427 \quad \text{Im} \left( \frac{z^2}{1+z^2} \right) = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{(x^2 - y^2 + 2ixy) [1 + x^2 - y^2 - 2ixy]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2} \right\} = \frac{2xy}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2}. \quad (1.403)$$

2428  
2429 An expression for  $g(\ln\tau)$  in terms of  $Q^*(i\omega)$  can be derived using the Titchmarsh result [12] that  
2430 the solution to  
2431

$$2432 \quad f(x) = \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{g(u)}{x+u} du \quad (1.404)$$

2433  
2434 is

2435

$$2436 \quad g(u) = \frac{i}{2\pi} \{f[u \exp(i\pi)] - f[u \exp(-i\pi)]\}. \quad (1.405)$$

2437

2438 Equation (1.404) is brought into the desired form using the variables

2439

$$x = i\omega\tau_0,$$

$$u = \tau_0 / \tau,$$

$$du = (-\tau_0 / \tau^2) d\tau = (-\tau_0 / \tau) d \ln \tau,$$

$$i\omega\tau = x / u,$$

2440

$$f = Q^* = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} & \text{(retardation)} \\ \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+i\omega\tau_0} & \text{(relaxation)} \end{cases} \quad (1.406)$$

2441

2442 so that for retardation processes

2443

$$2444 \quad Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\tau_0 / \tau) [\tau_0 / \tau]}{\tau_0 / \tau + i\omega\tau_0} d \ln \tau = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\tau_0 / \tau)}{\tau 1 + i\omega\tau} d \ln \tau \quad (1.407)$$

2445

2446 and

2447

$$2448 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left( \frac{-1}{2\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q^* \left[ (\tau_0 / \tau) \exp\{+i\pi\} \right] - Q^* \left[ (\tau_0 / \tau) \exp\{-i\pi\} \right] \right\}. \quad (1.408)$$

2449

2450 The symmetry properties of eq. (1.408) are found by noting that  $-\text{Im} [Q^*(i\omega\tau_0)] = \text{Re} [Q''(\omega\tau_0)]$  and

2451 examining eq. (1.390). In this case the different phase factors make it necessary to find the effects of

2452 changing the sign of the real component of the argument, and eq. (1.390) informs us that

2453  $\text{Re} [Q''(x, iy)] = -\text{Re} [Q''(-x, iy)]$ . Thus the final result is

2454

$$2455 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q^* \left[ (\tau_0 / \tau) \exp(+i\pi) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.409)$$

2456

2457 In this case also  $\exp(i\pi)$  is shorthand for  $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} (-1 + i\varepsilon)$  and in situations where the imaginary component

2458 of  $Q^*[(\tau_0 / \tau) \exp(i\pi)]$  appears to be zero this limiting formula should be used. This again occurs for a

2459 single relaxation time, for example.

2460 \*\*\*\*\*

## 2461 1.11 Distribution Functions

## 2462 1.11.1 Single Relaxation Time

2463 For an exponential decay function the frequency domain functions are:

2464

$$2465 \frac{Q^*[i\omega] - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau}, \quad (\text{retardation}), \quad (1.410)$$

$$2466 \frac{Q^*[i\omega] - Q_0}{Q_\infty - Q_0} = \frac{i\omega\tau}{1 + i\omega\tau}, \quad (\text{relaxation}), \quad (1.411)$$

$$2467 \frac{Q''[\omega]}{\pm(Q_0 - Q_\infty)} = \frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (+\text{for retardation, } -\text{ for relaxation}) \quad (1.412)$$

$$2468 \frac{Q'[\omega] - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.413)$$

$$2469 \frac{Q'[\omega] - Q_0}{Q_\infty - Q_0} = \frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (\text{relaxation}) \quad (1.414)$$

2470

2471 where the subscripts 0 and  $\infty$  denote limiting low and high frequency values respectively.2472 A discussion of the physical and mathematical distinctions between relaxation and retardation functions  
2473 is deferred to §1.13.2474 For convenience the function  $Q''(\omega)$  is referred to here as a “Debye peak”: it has a maximum of  
2475 0.5 at  $\omega\tau = 1$  and a full-width at half height (FWHH) that is computed from  $Q''(\omega) = 0.25$ :

2476

$$2477 \frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} = 0.25 \Rightarrow (\omega\tau)^2 - 4\omega\tau + 1 = 0 \Rightarrow \omega\tau = 2 \pm (3)^{1/2} = 0.268 \text{ and } 3.732, \quad (1.415)$$

2478

2479 so that the FWHH of the Debye peak (symmetric when when plotted on a  $\log_{10}(\omega)$  scale) is  
2480  $\log_{10}(3.732/0.268) \approx 1.144$  decades. This is very broad compared with resonance peaks and the2481 resolution of adjacent peaks is correspondingly much poorer. For example the sum of two Debye peaks  
2482 of equal height will exhibit a single combined peak for peak separations of up to  $(3 + 2^{3/2}) \approx 5.83 \approx 0.766$ 2483 decades; the mathematical details of computing this separation are given in Appendix B1. For two peaks  
2484 of different amplitudes the mathematics is intractable. A numerical analysis for two peaks with amplitudes2485  $A$  and  $2A$  shows that a peak separation of greater than about 1.2 decades is required for incipient resolution,  
2486 defined here as an inflection point between the peaks with zero slope. Details for other amplitude ratios2487 are given in Appendix B2, where two empirical and approximate equations are given that relate these  
2488 amplitude ratios to the component peak separations for resolution. For three peaks of equal amplitude the2489 separation from one another for resolution (once again defined as the occurrence of minima between the  
2490 maxima) also involves intractable mathematics. Distributions of relaxation or retardation times that2491 comprise a number of delta functions separated by a decade or less will therefore produce smoothly  
2492 varying loss peaks without any indication of an underlying discontinuous distribution function. Thus it is2493 not surprising that as noted in §1.9.5.4 different distribution functions will sometimes produce  
2494 experimentally indistinguishable frequency domain functions. This possibility goes unrecognized by too

2495 many researchers.

Complex plane plots of  $Q'$  vs.  $Q''$  are often useful for data analysis. In the dielectric literature such plots are known as Cole-Cole plots. For the retardation eqs. (1.412) - (1.413) the plots are semi-circles of radius  $(Q_0 - Q_\infty)/2$  centered at  $\{(Q_0 + Q_\infty)/2, 0\}$ :

$$Q''^2 + \left[ \frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2, \quad (1.416)$$

where  $Q'$  is along the  $x$ -axis and  $Q''$  is along the  $y$ -axis. Equation (1.416) is derived in Appendix C as a special case of the Cole-Cole distribution function (§1.12.4).

The distribution function for a single relaxation/retardation time  $\tau_0$  is a Dirac delta function located at  $\tau = \tau_0$ . It is instructive to demonstrate this from the formulae given above. From  $Q''(\omega\tau_0) = \omega\tau_0 / (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2)$  one obtains from eq (1.391) the unphysical result that  $g(\ln \tau) = \text{Re} \left[ (i\tau / \tau_0) / (1 - \tau^2 / \tau_0^2) \right] = 0$ . Applying  $\exp(i\pi/2) \rightarrow \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} (i + \varepsilon)$  provides the correct result (for convenience  $\tau / \tau_0$  is replaced here by  $\theta$ ):

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\omega\tau_0}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} &\rightarrow \text{Re} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{\theta(i + \varepsilon)}{1 + (i + \varepsilon)^2 \theta^2} \right] \right\} = \text{Re} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{\theta(i + \varepsilon) [1 - \theta^2 - 2i\varepsilon\theta^2]}{1 - \theta^2} \right] \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{\varepsilon\theta(1 - \theta^2) + 2\varepsilon\theta^3}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} \right] = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{\varepsilon\theta(1 + \theta^2)}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1). \end{aligned} \quad (1.417)$$

The proof of the last equality in eq. (1.417) is given in Appendix D.

$$\text{For } Q'(\omega\tau_0) = 1 / (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2),$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} &\rightarrow -\text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{2}{1 + (i + \varepsilon)^2 \theta^2} \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{2(1 - \theta^2) - 4i\varepsilon\theta^2}{(1 - \theta^2)} \right] \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{2\varepsilon\theta^2}{(1 - \theta^2)} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1). \end{aligned} \quad (1.418)$$

The proof of the last equality in eq. (1.418) is similar to that given in Appendix D.

$$\text{For } Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = 1 / (1 + i\omega\tau_0),$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_0} &= \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{1}{1 + (-1 + i\varepsilon)\theta} \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{1 - \theta + i\varepsilon\theta}{(1 - \theta)^2} \right] \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \frac{\varepsilon\theta}{(1 - \theta)^2} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1). \end{aligned} \quad (1.419)$$

2522 All three of these limiting functions are infinite at  $\theta=1$  and it is readily confirmed numerically that they  
 2523 are indeed Dirac delta functions. It is also easy (albeit tedious) to demonstrate this algebraically and this  
 2524 is done for eq. (1.417) in Appendix D, where it is shown that the area under the peak is indeed unity when  
 2525  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

### 2526 1.11.2 Logarithmic Gaussian

2527 This function is used in lieu of the linear Gaussian distribution because the latter is too narrow to  
 2528 describe most experimental relaxation data. The log Gaussian function is [cf. eq. (1.79)]  
 2529

$$2530 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left[ \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma_\tau} \right] \exp \left\{ \frac{-[\ln(\tau / \tau_0)]^2}{2\sigma_\tau^2} \right\}, \quad (1.420)$$

2531 that has average relaxation times  $\langle \tau^n \rangle$  of  
 2532

$$2533 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \tau_0^n \exp \left( \frac{n^2 \sigma^2}{2} \right) \quad (1.421)$$

2535 for all  $n$  (positive or negative, integer or noninteger). Note that  $\langle \tau \rangle \langle 1/\tau \rangle = \exp(\sigma^2) > 1$ , consistent with  
 2536 eq. (1.306).  
 2537

2538 The log gaussian function can arise in a physically reasonable way from a Gaussian distribution  
 2539 of Arrhenius activation energies (see §1.4.1.1):  
 2540

$$2541 \quad g(E_a) = \left[ \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma_E} \right] \exp \left\{ \frac{-(E_a - \langle E_a \rangle)^2}{2\sigma_E^2} \right\}. \quad (1.422)$$

2542 Note that  $g(E_a) \rightarrow \delta(\langle E_a \rangle - E_a)$  as  $\sigma_E \rightarrow 0$ , as required. From the Arrhenius relation  $\ln(\tau / \tau_0) = E_a / RT$   
 2543 the standard deviations in  $g(\tau)$  and  $g(E_a)$  are related as  
 2544  
 2545

$$2546 \quad \sigma_\tau = \frac{\sigma_E}{RT}, \quad (1.423)$$

2547 so that a constant  $\sigma_E$  will produce a temperature dependent  $\sigma_\tau$  that increases with decreasing temperature.  
 2548  
 2549

### 2550 1.11.3 Fuoss-Kirkwood

2551 In the same paper in which the expression for  $g(\ln \tau)$  in terms of  $Q''(\omega)$  was derived, Fuoss and  
 2552 Kirkwood [19] introduced an empirical function for  $Q''(\omega)$ . They noted that the single relaxation time  
 2553 expression for  $Q''(\omega)$  could be expressed as a hyperbolic secant function:  
 2554

$$\begin{aligned}
Q''(\omega) &= \frac{\omega\tau_0}{1+\omega^2\tau_0^2} = \frac{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]}{1+\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^2} = \frac{1}{\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^{+1} + \{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^{-1}} \\
&= \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{sech}[\ln(\omega\tau_0)].
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.424}$$

Since loss functions are almost always broader than the single relaxation time (Debye) form they proposed that the  $\omega\tau_0$  axis simply be stretched,

$$Q''(\omega) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \operatorname{sech}[\kappa \ln(\omega\tau_0)], \quad 0 < \kappa \leq 1 \tag{1.425}$$

that has a maximum of  $\kappa/2$  at  $\omega\tau_0 = 1$  (since the  $y$ -axis is uniformly stretched by a factor  $1/\kappa$  the maximum must also decrease by a factor  $\kappa$  for the area to be the same). The full width at half height (FWHH)  $\Delta_{FK}$  of  $Q''(\log\omega)$  is approximately given (in decades) by

$$\Delta_{FK} \approx \frac{1.14}{\kappa}, \tag{1.426}$$

that is accurate to within about  $\pm 0.1$  decades for  $\Delta_{FK}$ . The distribution function from eq. (1.398) is then

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}[Q''(\kappa T + i\kappa\pi/2)] = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}[\operatorname{sech}(\kappa T + i\kappa\pi/2)] \tag{1.427}$$

where  $T = \ln(\tau/\tau_0)$  as before. Invoking the relation

$$\operatorname{sech}(x+iy) = \frac{1}{\cosh(x+iy)} = \frac{1}{\cosh(x)\cos(y) + i\sinh(x)\sin(y)} \tag{1.428}$$

yields

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ \frac{\cosh(\kappa T)\cos(\kappa\pi/2) - i\sinh(\kappa T)\sin(\kappa\pi/2)}{\cosh^2(\kappa T)\cos^2(\kappa\pi/2) + \sinh^2(\kappa T)\sin^2(\kappa\pi/2)} \right\}. \tag{1.429}$$

Equation (1.429) can be expressed in other forms using the identities  $\cos^2(\theta) + \sin^2(\theta) = 1$  and  $\cosh^2(\theta) - \sinh^2(\theta) = 1$ . One of these was cited by Fuoss and Kirkwood themselves:

$$g_{FK}(\ln \tau) = \frac{2 \cosh[\kappa \ln(\tau/\tau_0)] \cos(\kappa\pi/2)}{\cos^2(\kappa\pi/2) + \sinh^2[\kappa \ln(\tau/\tau_0)]}. \tag{1.430}$$

There are no closed expressions for  $Q^*(i\omega)$ ,  $Q'(\omega)$  or  $\phi(t)$  for the Fuoss-Kirkwood distribution.

2586

2587 1.11.4 Cole-Cole

2588 The Cole-Cole function is specified in the frequency domain as [20]

2589

$$2590 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1 + (i\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}} \quad (0 < \alpha' \leq 1), \quad (1.431)$$

2591

2592 where  $\alpha'$  has been used rather than the original  $(1-\alpha)$  so that, as with the parameters of the other functions2593 considered here, Debye behavior is recovered as  $\alpha' \rightarrow 1$  rather than  $\alpha \rightarrow 0$ . *This difference should be*2594 *remembered when comparing the formulae here with those in the literature.* Expanding eq. (1.431) gives

2595

$$2596 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]} \quad (1.432)$$

$$= \frac{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) - i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]}{\left[1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)\right]^2 + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'} \sin^2(\alpha'\pi/2)},$$

2597

2598 and separating the imaginary and real components yields

2599

$$2600 \quad Q''(\omega) = \frac{(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + 2(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'}} = \frac{\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{(\omega\tau_0)^{-\alpha'} + 2\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}} \quad (1.433)$$

$$= \frac{\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{2\{\cosh[\alpha \ln(\omega\tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)\}}$$

2601

2602 and

$$2603 \quad Q'(\omega) = \frac{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + 2(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'}}. \quad (1.434)$$

2604

2605 The function  $g_{CC}(\ln\tau)$  is obtained from eq. (1.388) and placing  $(-1)^{\alpha'} = \cos(\alpha'\pi) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi)$ :

2606

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{CC}(\ln \tau) &= \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ 1 + \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \left[ \cos(\alpha' \pi) + i \sin(\alpha' \pi) \right] \right\}^{-1} \\
&= \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \left[ \frac{\left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{1 + 2 \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{2\alpha'}} \right] \\
&= \left( \frac{1}{2\pi} \right) \left[ \frac{\sin(\alpha' \pi)}{\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha' \pi)} \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{1.435}$$

The distribution  $g_{CC}(\ln \tau)$  is symmetric about  $\ln(\tau_0)$  since  $\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)] = \cosh[-\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)]$ . The function  $Q''(\ln \omega)$  is symmetric for the same reason; its maximum value at  $\tau = \tau_0$  is

$$Q''_{\max} = \frac{1}{2} \tan(\alpha' \pi / 4). \tag{1.436}$$

The FWHH of  $Q''(\log \omega)$  is approximately given (in decades) by

$$\Delta_{CC} \approx -0.32 + \frac{1.58}{\alpha'}, \tag{1.437}$$

that is accurate to within about  $\pm 0.1$  decades in  $\Delta_{CC}$ . Elimination of  $(\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'}$  between eqs. (1.433) and (1.434) yields (Appendix C)

$$(Q' - \frac{1}{2})^2 + [Q'' + \frac{1}{2} \cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2)]^2 = [\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{cosec}(\alpha' \pi / 2)]^2, \tag{1.438}$$

that is the equation of a circle in the  $Q' - iQ''$  plane centered at  $[\frac{1}{2}, -\frac{1}{2} \cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2)]$  with radius  $\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{cosec}(\alpha' \pi / 2)$ . The upper half of this circle ( $Q'' > 0$  as physically required) is known as a *Cole-Cole plot*. Since  $\cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2) = \tan[(1 - \alpha') \pi / 2]$  the center is seen to lie on a line emanating from the origin and making an angle  $-(1 - \alpha') \pi / 2$  with the real axis. There is no closed expression for the Cole-Cole form for  $\phi(t)$ .

The Cole-Cole and Fuoss Kirkwood functions for  $Q''(\omega)$  are similar and various approximate expressions relating  $\kappa$  and  $\alpha'$  have been proposed. For example equating the two expressions for  $Q''_{\max}$  gives  $\kappa = \tan(\alpha' \pi / 4)$  and equating the limiting low and high frequency power law for each function gives  $\kappa = \alpha'$ .



## 2633 1.11.5 Davidson-Cole

2634 Among all the functions discussed here the Davidson-Cole (DC) function is unique in having  
 2635 closed forms for the distribution function  $g(\ln\tau)$ , the decay function  $\phi(t)$ , and the complex response  
 2636 function  $Q^*(i\omega)$ . The DC function for  $Q^*(i\omega)$  is [21]

$$2638 \quad Q_{DC}^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{(1+i\omega\tau_0)^\gamma} \quad 0 < \gamma \leq 1. \quad (1.439)$$

2639

2640 The real and imaginary components of  $Q_{DC}^*(i\omega)$  are obtained by putting  $(1+i\omega\tau_0) = r \exp(i\phi)$  so that

2641  $r = (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2)^{1/2}$  and  $\phi = \arctan(\omega\tau_0)$ . Then

2642

$$2643 \quad \begin{aligned} (1+i\omega\tau_0)^{-\gamma} &= r^{-\gamma} [\exp(-i\gamma\phi)] = r^{-\gamma} [\cos(\gamma\phi) - i \sin(\gamma\phi)] \\ &= [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma [\cos(\gamma\phi) - i \sin(\gamma\phi)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.440)$$

2644

2645 so that

2646

$$2647 \quad Q'(\omega\tau_0) = [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma \cos(\gamma\phi), \quad (1.441)$$

2648

2649 and

2650

$$2651 \quad Q''(\omega\tau_0) = [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma \sin(\gamma\phi). \quad (1.442)$$

2652

2653 The maximum in  $Q''(\omega)$  occurs at  $\omega_{\max}\tau_0 = \tan\{\pi/[2(1+\gamma)]\}$ , and the limiting low and high frequency  
 2654 slopes  $d\ln Q''/d\ln\omega$  are +1 and  $-\gamma$ , respectively. The Cole-Cole plot of  $Q''$  vs.  $Q'$  is asymmetric, having the  
 2655 shape of a semicircle at low frequencies and a limiting slope of  $dQ''/dQ' = -\gamma\pi/2$  at high frequencies. An  
 2656 approximate value of  $\gamma$  is obtained from the FWHH (in decades) of  $Q''[\log_{10}(\omega)]$ ,  $\Delta_{DC}$ , by the empirical  
 2657 relation

2658

$$2659 \quad \gamma^{-1} \approx -1.2067 + 1.6715\Delta_{DC} + 0.222569\Delta_{DC}^2 \quad (0.15 \leq \gamma \leq 1.0; 1.14 \leq \Delta \leq 3.3). \quad (1.443)$$

2660

2661 The decay function  $\phi(t)$  is derived from eq. (1.352) and replacing the variable  $i\omega$  with  $s$ :

2662

$$2663 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = Q^*(s) = \frac{1}{(1+s\tau_0)^\gamma} = \left[ \frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma (s + \tau_0^{-1})^\gamma} \right] = LT \left( \frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right). \quad (1.444)$$

2664

2665 The inverse Laplace transform  $(LT)^{-1}$  of the central term in eq. (1.444) is obtained from the generic  
 2666 expression

2667

$$2668 \quad LT^{-1} \left[ \frac{\Gamma(k)}{(s+a)^k} \right] = LT^{-1} \left[ \frac{\Gamma(k)}{a^k (1+s/a)^k} \right] = t^{k-1} \exp(-at) \quad (1.445)$$

2669  
2670 that, with variables  $a = 1/\tau_0$  and  $k = \gamma$  in eq. (1.445), yields  
2671

$$2672 \quad \left( \frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT^{-1} \left[ \frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma (s + \tau_0^{-1})^\gamma} \right] = \frac{t^{\gamma-1}}{\tau_0^\gamma \Gamma(\gamma)} \exp(-t/\tau_0). \quad (1.446)$$

2673  
2674 Integration of eq. (1.446) from 0 to  $t$  yields  
2675

$$2676 \quad -\phi(t) + \phi(0) = 1 - \phi(t) = \frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma \Gamma(\gamma)} \int_0^t t'^{\gamma-1} \exp(-t'/\tau_0) dt', \quad (1.447)$$

2677  
2678 and substituting  $x = t'/\tau_0$  so that  $dt' = \tau_0 dx$  and  $t'^{(\gamma-1)} = x^{(\gamma-1)} \tau_0^{(\gamma-1)}$  yields  
2679

$$2680 \quad 1 - \phi(t) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(\gamma)} \int_0^{t/\tau_0} x^{\gamma-1} \exp(-x) dx = G(\gamma, t/\tau_0), \quad (1.448)$$

2681  
2682 where  $G(\gamma, t/\tau_0)$  is the incomplete gamma function [eq. (1.34)] that varies between zero and unity. The  
2683 Cole-Davidson decay function is therefore  
2684

$$2685 \quad \phi(t/\tau_0) = 1 - G(\gamma, t/\tau_0). \quad (1.449)$$

2686  
2687 The Davidson-Cole distribution function  $g_{DC}(\ln \tau)$  is obtained from  $Q^*(i\omega)$  using eq. (1.398):  
2688

$$2689 \quad g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[ (1 - \tau_0/\tau)^{-\gamma} \right]. \quad (1.450)$$

2690  
2691 The quantity  $\left[ (1 - \tau_0/\tau)^\gamma \right]$  is real for  $\tau_0/\tau < 1$  so that  $g_{DC}[\ln(\tau) > \tau_0] = 0$ . For  $\tau_0/\tau \geq 1$   
2692

$$2693 \quad g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[ (1 - \tau_0/\tau)^{-\gamma} \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[ \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau - \tau_0} \right)^\gamma \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[ \left( \frac{-\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] \quad (1.451)$$

$$= \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[ (-1)^\lambda \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left\{ \left[ (\cos(\gamma\pi) + i \sin(\gamma\pi)) \left( \frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] \right\},$$

2694 so that  
2695

$$g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \begin{cases} \frac{\sin(\gamma\pi)}{\pi} \left[ \frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right]^\gamma & \tau \leq \tau_0 \\ 0 & \tau > \tau_0. \end{cases} \quad (1.452)$$

2697

2698 The average relaxation times  $\langle \tau^n \rangle$  are:

2699

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \left( \frac{\tau_0^n}{n} \right) \frac{\Gamma(n+\gamma)}{\Gamma(n)\Gamma(\gamma)} = \frac{\tau_0^n}{nB(\gamma, n)}, \quad (1.453)$$

2701

2702 where  $B(\gamma, n)$  is the beta function (eq. (1.32)). Two examples of  $\langle \tau^n \rangle$  are

2703

$$\langle \tau \rangle = \gamma\tau_0,$$

2704

$$\langle \tau^2 \rangle = \left( \frac{\tau_0^2}{2} \right) \gamma(1+\gamma). \quad (1.454)$$

2705

#### 2706 1.11.6 Glarum Model

2707 This is a defect diffusion model [22] that yields a nonexponential decay function and is the only  
 2708 one discussed here that is not empirical. Rather it is derived from specific assumptions, some of which  
 2709 were introduced for mathematical convenience. The model comprises a one dimensional array of dipoles  
 2710 each of which can relax either by reorientation to give an exponential decay function or by the arrival of  
 2711 a diffusing defect of some sort that instantly relaxes the dipole. The decay function is given by

2712

$$\phi(t) = \exp(-t/\tau_0) [1 - P(t)] \quad (1.455)$$

2714

2715 so that

2716

$$\frac{-\phi(t)}{dt} = \frac{1}{\tau_0} \phi(t) + \exp(-t/\tau_0) \frac{dP(t)}{dt}, \quad (1.456)$$

2718

2719 where  $\tau_0$  is the single relaxation time for dipole orientation and  $P(t)$  is the probability of a defect arriving  
 2720 at time  $t$ . If the nearest defect at  $t = 0$  lies a distance  $\ell$  from the dipole an expression for  $P(t)$  is obtained  
 2721 from the solution to a one dimensional diffusion problem with a boundary condition of complete  
 2722 absorption [23]:

2723

$$\frac{dP(t, \ell)}{dt} = \left[ \frac{\ell}{(4\pi D)^{1/2}} \right] t^{-3/2} \exp\left[ \frac{-\ell^2}{4Dt} \right], \quad (1.457)$$

2725

2726 where  $D$  is the diffusion coefficient of the defect. The probability  $P(\ell)d\ell$  that the nearest defect is at a  
 2727 distance between  $\ell$  and  $\ell+d\ell$  is obtained by assuming a spatial distribution of defects given by

2728

$$2729 \quad P(\ell)d\ell = \left(\frac{1}{\ell_0}\right) \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\ell}{\ell_0}\right)\right] d\ell, \quad (1.458)$$

2730

2731 where  $\ell_0$  is the average value of  $\ell$  and  $1/(2\ell_0)$  is the average number of defects per unit length. Averaging  
2732  $dP(t,\ell)/dt$  over values of  $\ell$  that are distributed according to eq. (1.458) yields  
2733

$$2734 \quad \frac{dP(t)}{dt} = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\}, \quad (1.459)$$

2735

2736 and substitution of this expression into eq. (1.456) gives  
2737

$$2738 \quad \frac{d\phi(t)}{dt} = \frac{1}{\tau_0} \phi(t) + \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\right] \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\}. \quad (1.460)$$

2739

2740 The Laplace transform of  $-d\phi/dt$  is  $Q^*(i\omega)$  and that of  $\phi(t)$  is obtained from re-arrangement of the  
2741 expression for the Laplace transform of a time derivative [eq. (1.270)]:  
2742

$$2743 \quad LT[\phi(t)] = \frac{1}{s} \left[ LT\left(\frac{d\phi(t)}{dt}\right) \right] + 1 = \frac{1}{i\omega} [1 - Q^*(i\omega)]. \quad (1.461)$$

2744

2745 Laplace transformation of eq. (1.460) yields ( $s = i\omega$ )  
2746

$$2747 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} [1 - Q^*(i\omega)] + \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} LT\left[ \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\right] \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\} \right]. \quad (1.462)$$

2748

2749 Inserting the Laplace transform of eq. (1.462) [eq. (A25)] yields after minor re-arrangement  
2750

$$2751 \quad Q^*(i\omega) \left[ \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} + 1 \right] - i\omega\tau_0 = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{\left[ \left[ (1/\tau_0) + i\omega \right]^{1/2} + (D/\ell_0^2)^{1/2} \right]} \right\}, \quad (1.463)$$

2752

2753 so that  
2754

$$2755 \quad Q^*(i\omega) \left[ \frac{1 + i\omega\tau_0}{i\omega\tau_0} \right] = \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} + \left(\frac{D\tau_0}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{\left[ 1 + i\omega\tau_0 \right]^{1/2} + (D\tau_0/\ell_0^2)^{1/2}} \right\}. \quad (1.464)$$

2756

2757 Equation (1.464) is simplified by introducing the dimensionless parameters  
2758

$$2759 \quad a = \frac{\ell_0^2}{D\tau}, \quad a_0 = \frac{\ell_0^2}{D\tau_0} \quad (1.465)$$

2760

2761 to give, after multiplying through by  $i\omega\tau_0/(1+i\omega\tau_0)$ ,

2762

$$2763 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} + \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+i\omega\tau_0} \left\{ \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{[1+i\omega\tau_0]^{1/2} + a_0^{1/2}} \right\}. \quad (1.466)$$

2764

2765 The distribution function is obtained by applying eq. (1.409) to eq. (1.466) and noting that  
 2766  $(1/\tau)\exp|+i\pi| = -1/\tau$ . Substituting  $i$  for  $(-1)^{1/2}$  then yields:

2767

$$2768 \quad g_G(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{1-\tau_0/\tau} - \left( \frac{\tau_0/\tau}{1-\tau_0/\tau} \right) \frac{1}{[1+a_0^{1/2}(1-\tau_0/\tau)^{1/2}]} \right\}. \quad (1.467)$$

2769

2770 Replacing  $\tau_0/\tau$  by  $a/a_0$  and rearranging yields

2771

$$2772 \quad g_G(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0}{a_0 - a} - \frac{a}{(a_0 - a)[1+(a_0 - a)^{1/2}]} \right\} = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0[1+(a_0 - a)^{1/2}] - a}{(a_0 - a)[1+(a_0 - a)^{1/2}]} \right\}. \quad (1.468)$$

2773

2774 The expression enclosed in the  $\{ \}$  braces is real for  $a < a_0$  whence  $g_G(\ln \tau) = 0$ . For  $a > a_0$  insertion of  $-i$   
 2775 for  $(-1)^{1/2}$  when it occurs (to ensure  $g_G(\ln \tau)$  is positive) yields

2776

$$2777 \quad \begin{aligned} g_G(\ln \tau) &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0[1-i(a_0 - a)^{1/2}] - a}{-(a - a_0)[1-i(a - a_0)^{1/2}]} \right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{\{(a - a_0) + ia_0(a - a_0)^{1/2}\}}{(a_0 - a)[1-i(a - a_0)^{1/2}]} \right\}, \\ &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{(a - a_0)^{1/2}[(a - a_0)^{1/2} + ia_0][1+i(a - a_0)^{1/2}]}{(a - a_0)[1+a - a_0]} \right\} \\ &= \frac{a}{\pi(a - a_0)^{1/2}[1+a - a_0]} \end{aligned} \quad (1.469)$$

2778

2779 so that the final result is

2780

$$g_G(\ln \tau) = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{\pi(a-a_0)^{1/2}} \left( \frac{a}{(a-a_0+1)} \right) & a \geq a_0 \\ 0 & a < a_0. \end{cases} \quad (1.470)$$

The shape of the distribution is seen to be determined by  $a_0$  that is the ratio of a diffusional relaxation time  $\ell_0^2/D$  and the dipole orientation relaxation time  $\tau_0$ . Glarum noted that the three special cases of  $a_0 \gg 1$ ,  $a_0 = 1$  and  $a_0 = 0$  correspond to a single relaxation time, a Davidson-Cole distribution with  $\gamma = 0.5$  and a Cole-Cole distribution with  $\alpha = \alpha' = 0.5$ , respectively. For  $a_0 = 1$  the Glarum and Davidson-Cole distributions are indeed similar but with the Glarum function for  $Q''(\omega)$  having a small high frequency excess over the Davidson-Cole function. An approximate relation between  $a_0$  and the Davidson-Cole parameter  $\gamma$  is obtained by expanding the two expressions for  $Q^*(i\omega)$ . The linear approximation to eq. (1.466) for the Glarum function is:

$$Q^*(i\omega) \approx (1-i\omega\tau_0) + \frac{i\omega\tau_0(1-i\omega\tau_0)}{1+a_0^{1/2}} \approx 1 - \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+a_0^{1/2}} = \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{1+a_0^{1/2}}, \quad (1.471)$$

comparison of which with the linear approximation to the Davidson-Cole function yields

$$Q^*(i\omega) \approx 1 - \gamma(i\omega\tau_0) \quad (1.472)$$

so that

$$\gamma \approx \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{1+a_0^{1/2}}. \quad (1.473)$$

As noted above this relation is exact for  $a_0 = 1$  ( $\gamma = 0.5$ ) and  $a_0 \gg 1$  ( $\gamma = 1$ ). If the dipole and defect relaxation times have different activation energies the distribution  $g_G$  will be temperature dependent.

### 1.11.7 Havriliak-Negami

Simple combination of the Cole-Cole and Davidson-Cole equations yields the two parameter Havriliak-Negami equation [24]

$$Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = \frac{1}{\left[1+(i\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}\right]^\gamma} \quad (0 < \alpha' \leq 1, 0 < \gamma \leq 1). \quad (1.474)$$

Inserting the relation  $i^{\alpha'} = \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)$  into eq. (1.474) yields [24]

$$\begin{aligned}
Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) &= \left\{ 1 + [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)](\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \right\}^{-\gamma} \\
&= \left\{ 1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}^{-\gamma} \\
&= \frac{\left\{ 1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) - i(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}^{\gamma}}{\left\{ [(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 + [1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 \right\}^{\gamma/2}} \equiv R^2,
\end{aligned} \tag{1.475}$$

so that

$$Q'(\omega\tau_0) = R^{-\gamma} \cos(\gamma\theta), \tag{1.476}$$

$$Q''(\omega\tau_0) = R^{-\gamma} \sin(\gamma\theta), \tag{1.477}$$

where

$$\theta = \arctan \left[ \frac{(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)} \right]. \tag{1.478}$$

The distribution function is then

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{HN}(\ln \tau) &= \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \left[ 1 + \left( \frac{-\tau_0}{\tau} \right)^{\alpha'} \right]^{-\gamma} \right\} = \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \left[ 1 + T^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi)] \right]^{-\gamma} \right\} \\
&= \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) - iT^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi)}{1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}} \right\} \\
&= \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{[\cos \theta - i \sin \theta]^{\gamma}}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{\gamma/2}} \right\} \\
&= \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{[\cos(\gamma\theta) - i \sin(\gamma\theta)]}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{\gamma/2}} \right\},
\end{aligned} \tag{1.479}$$

so that

$$g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = \left( \frac{1}{\pi} \right) \left\{ \frac{\sin(\gamma\theta)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\} \tag{1.480}$$

with

$$\theta = \arcsin \left\{ \frac{T^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\}, \tag{1.481}$$

$$2833 \quad \theta = \arccos \left\{ \frac{1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi)}{\left[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}\right]^{1/2}} \right\}, \quad (1.482)$$

2834

2835 and

2836

$$2837 \quad \theta = \arctan \left\{ \frac{T^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{\left[1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi)\right]} \right\}, \quad (1.483)$$

2838

2839 where as before  $T = \tau_0/\tau$  and the denominator of eq. (1.480) is real and positive. For  $\alpha' = 1$  eq. (1.481)2840 reveals that  $\theta$  is either 0 or  $\pi$  [since  $\sin(\alpha' \pi) = \sin(\theta) = 0$ ] but provides no information on how the ambiguity

2841 is to be resolved. On the other hand, eq. (1.482) yields

2842

$$2843 \quad \cos \theta = \frac{1 - T}{(1 - 2T + T^2)^{1/2}} = \frac{1 - T}{\pm(1 - T)}, \quad (1.484)$$

2844

2845 so that whether  $\theta$  is 0 or  $\pi$  depends on which sign of the square root is chosen. The positive square root2846 corresponds to  $\theta = 0$  ( $\cos \theta = +1$ ) and the negative root yields  $\theta = \pi$  ( $\cos \theta = -1$ ). Equation (1.480) reveals2847 that  $g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = 0$  for  $\theta = 0$ , for which  $(1 - T) > 0$  (since the argument of the denominator must be real) so2848 that  $\tau > \tau_0$ . Also  $\tau < \tau_0$  for  $\theta = \pi$  ( $1 - T) < 0$ . These conditions correspond to the Davidson-Cole distribution2849 eq. (1.452), as required. For  $\gamma = 1$  eq. (1.480) yields the Cole-Cole distribution by simple inspection.

2850

Consider now  $\alpha' = \gamma = 0.5$  for which

2851

$$2852 \quad \theta = \arcsin \left( \frac{T^{1/2}}{1 + T^{1/2}} \right) = \arccos \left( \frac{1}{1 + T^{1/2}} \right). \quad (1.485)$$

2853

Equation (1.480) then yields

2854

2855

$$2856 \quad g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = \frac{\sin(\theta/2)}{\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} = \frac{\left[(1 - \cos \theta)/2\right]^{1/2}}{\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} = \frac{\left[1 - 1/(1+T)^{1/2}\right]^{1/2}}{2^{1/2} \pi(1+T)^{1/4}} \quad (1.486)$$

$$= \left(\frac{1}{2^{1/2} \pi}\right) \left[ \frac{1}{(1+T)^{1/2}} - \frac{1}{(1+T)} \right]^{1/2} = \left(\frac{1}{2^{1/2} \pi}\right) \left[ \frac{(1+T)^{1/2} - 1}{(1+T)} \right].$$

2857

2858 Note that the argument of the square root is always positive for  $T > 0$  and the root itself is therefore real,2859 as required. Equating the differential of eq. (1.486) to zero yields a maximum in  $g_{HN}(\ln \tau)$  of magnitude2860  $(2^{2/3} \pi)^{-1}$  at  $T = 3$ . Integration of eq. (1.486) yields unity, as also required (easily demonstrated after a2861 change of variable from  $(1 + T)$  to  $x^2$ ).

2862

The HN function is often found to provide the best fit to experimental data but this might just be

2863 a statistical effect because it has two adjustable parameters ( $\alpha'$  and  $\gamma$ ) compared with just one for the



2864 other most often used asymmetric distributions [Davidson-Cole (§1.12.5) and Williams-Watt (§1.12.8  
2865 below)].  
2866

### 2867 1.11.8 Williams-Watt

2868 This function is also known as Kohlrausch-Williams-Watt (KWW) after Kohlrausch's initial  
2869 introduction of it [25,26] for other phenomena. Williams and Watt [27] found it independently and were  
2870 the first to apply it to dielectric relaxation and since then it has been used to analyze or characterize many  
2871 other relaxation phenomena – thus it is referred to as WW here. It is defined by  
2872

$$2873 \phi_{ww}(t) = \exp\left[-(t/\tau_0)^\beta\right] \quad 0 < \beta \leq 1. \quad (1.487)$$

2874  
2875 None of the functions  $g_{ww}(\ln\tau)$ ,  $Q^*(i\omega)$ ,  $Q''(i\omega)$ , or  $Q'(i\omega)$  can be written in closed form except when  
2876  $\beta = 0.5$ :  
2877

$$2878 Q^*(i\omega) = \left[ \frac{\pi^{1/2}(1-i)}{(8\omega\tau_0)^{1/2}} \right] \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(iz) \quad z \equiv \frac{1+i}{(8\omega\tau_0)^{1/2}}, \quad (1.488)$$

$$2879 g_{ww}(\ln\tau) = \left( \frac{\tau}{4\pi\tau_0} \right)^{1/2} \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{4\tau_0}\right)\right]. \quad (1.489)$$

2880  
2881 Tables of  $w = \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(iz)$  are available [4] and the function is contained in some software packages.  
2882 The average relaxation times obtained from eq. (1.342) are:  
2883

$$2884 \langle \tau^n \rangle = \frac{\tau_0^n}{\Gamma(n)\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{n}{\beta}\right) = \frac{\tau_0^n}{\Gamma(n+1)} \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{n}{\beta}\right), \quad (1.490)$$

2885  
2886 specific examples of which are  
2887

$$2888 \langle \tau \rangle = \frac{\tau_0}{\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{1}{\beta}\right) = \tau_0 \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{1}{\beta}\right), \quad (1.491)$$

$$\langle \tau^2 \rangle = \frac{\tau_0^2}{\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{2}{\beta}\right) = \tau_0^2 \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{2}{\beta}\right).$$

2889  
2890 The full width at half height ( $\Delta_{ww}$  in decades) of  $g_{ww}(\log_{10}\tau)$  is roughly  
2891

$$2892 \Delta_{ww} \approx \frac{1.27}{\beta} - 0.8, \quad (1.492)$$

2893  
2894 that is accurate to about  $\pm 0.1$  decades in  $\Delta_{ww}$  for  $0.15 \leq \beta \leq 0.6$  but gives  $\Delta_{ww} \approx 0.5$  rather than 1.44 for  
2895  $\beta = 1$ . A more accurate relation between  $\beta$  and the FWHH (in decades) of  $Q''(\log_{10}\omega)$  is

$$\beta^{-1} \approx -0.08984 + 0.96479\Delta_{ww} - 0.004604\Delta_{ww}^2, \quad (0.3 \leq \beta \leq 1.0), \quad (1.14 \leq \Delta \leq 3.6). \quad (1.493)$$

### 1.12 Boltzmann Superposition

Consider a physical system subjected to a series of Heaviside steps  $dX(t')$  that define a time dependent input excitation  $X(t)$ . For each such step the change in a retarded response  $dY(t - t')$  at a later time  $t$  is given by

$$dY(t - t') = R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) [1 - \phi(t - t')] dX(t'), \quad (1.494)$$

in which  $R(t) = R_\infty + (R_0 - R_\infty) [1 - \phi(t)]$  is a time dependent material property defined by  $R = Y / X$  with a limiting infinitely short time (high frequency) value of  $R_\infty$  and a limiting long time (low frequency) value of  $R_0$ . The function  $[1 - \phi(t - t')]$  can be regarded as a dimensionless form of  $R(t)$  normalized by  $(R_0 - R_\infty)$  with a short time limit of zero and a long time limit of unity. The total response  $Y(t)$  to a time dependent excitation  $dX(t)$  is obtained by integrating eq. (1.494) from the infinite past ( $t' = -\infty$ ) to the present ( $t' = t$ ):

$$\begin{aligned} Y(t) &= R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_{X(-\infty)}^{X(t)} [1 - \phi(t - t')] dX(t') \\ &= R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_{-\infty}^t [1 - \phi(t - t')] \left[ \frac{dX(t')}{dt'} \right] dt'. \end{aligned} \quad (1.495)$$

Integrating eq. (1.495) by parts [eq (1.21)] yields

$$\int_{-\infty}^t [1 - \phi(t - t')] \left[ \frac{dX(t')}{dt'} \right] dt' = \left\{ [1 - \phi(t - t')] X(t') \right\} \Big|_{-\infty}^t - \int_{-\infty}^t X(t') \left[ \frac{d[1 - \phi(t - t')]}{dt'} \right] dt'. \quad (1.496)$$

The first term on the right hand side is zero because  $[1 - \phi(t - t')] \rightarrow 0$  as  $(t - t') \rightarrow 0$ ,  $[1 - \phi(t - t')] \rightarrow 1$  as  $(t - t') \rightarrow \infty$ , and  $X(t' \rightarrow -\infty) = 0$ . Applying the transformation  $t'' = t - t'$  to eqs. (1.495) and (1.496) yields:

$$Y(t) = R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_0^{+\infty} X(t - t'') \left[ \frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''. \quad (1.497)$$

Equation (1.497) has the same form as the deconvolution integral for the product of the Laplace transforms of  $X^*(i\omega)$  and  $Q^*(i\omega)$ , eq. (1.266). Thus Laplace transforming the functions  $X(t)$ ,  $Y(t)$  and  $R(t) = Q(t)$  to  $X^*(i\omega)$ ,  $Y^*(i\omega)$  and  $R^*(i\omega)$  yields ( $s = i\omega$ )

2928

$$Y^*(i\omega) = R_\infty X^*(i\omega) + R^*(i\omega) X^*(i\omega)$$

2929

$$= [R_\infty + R^*(i\omega)] X^*(i\omega). \quad (1.498)$$

2930

2931 Now consider the common case that  $X(t) = X_0 \exp(-i\omega t)$ . Insertion of this relation into eq. (1.497)

2932 for a retardation process gives

2933

2934

$$Y(t) = R_\infty X_0 \exp(-i\omega t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) X_0 \exp(-i\omega t) \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[ \frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \quad (1.499)$$

2935 so that

2936

2937

2938

$$R^*(i\omega) = \frac{Y(t) \exp(-i\omega t)}{X_0} = R_\infty + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[ \frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \quad (1.500)$$

2939

2940 or

2941

2942

$$\frac{R^*(i\omega) - R_\infty}{(R_0 - R_\infty)} = \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[ \frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''. \quad (1.501)$$

2943

2944 Proceeding through the same steps for a relaxation response gives

2945

2946

$$\frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{(P_\infty - P_0)} = \left[ 1 + \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[ \frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \right]. \quad (1.502)$$

2947

2948 The quantities  $(R_0 - R_\infty)$  (retardation) and  $(P_\infty - P_0)$  (relaxation) are referred to in the literature as

2949 the *dispersions* in  $R'(\omega)$  and  $P'(\omega)$ . This use of the term “dispersion” differs from that used in the

2950 optical and quantum mechanical literature, for example the term “dispersion relations” also denotes the

2951 Kronig-Kramer and similar relations between real and imaginary components of a complex function.

### 2952 1.13 Relaxation and Retardation Processes

2953 The distinction between these two has been mentioned several times already, and is now described

2954 in detail. It will be shown that the average relaxation and retardation times are different for nonexponential

2955 decay functions, and that the frequency dependencies of the real component of complex relaxation and

2956 retardation functions also differ (reflecting the difference in the corresponding time dependent functions).

2957 For these purposes, it is convenient to discuss relaxation and retardation processes in terms of the functions

2958  $P(t)$  and  $Q(t)$  introduced in §1.10.

2959 To demonstrate that relaxation and retardation times are different for nonexponential response  
 2960 functions consider

$$2961 \quad R(\omega) = S(\omega)P^*(i\omega) \quad (1.503)$$

2963 and  
 2964

$$2965 \quad S(\omega) = R(\omega)Q^*(i\omega) \quad (1.504)$$

2967 so that  
 2968

$$2969 \quad P^*(i\omega) = 1/Q^*(i\omega). \quad (1.505)$$

2971 For  $P^*(i\omega) = P'(\omega) + iP''(\omega)$  and  $Q^*(i\omega) = Q'(\omega) - iQ''(\omega)$  eq. (1.505) implies [cf. eqs (1.170)]  
 2972

$$2973 \quad P'' = \frac{Q''}{Q'^2 + Q''^2} \quad (1.506)$$

2975 and  
 2976

$$2977 \quad Q'' = \frac{P''}{P'^2 + P''^2}. \quad (1.507)$$

2979 Now consider the specific functional forms for  $P^*(i\omega)$  and  $Q^*(i\omega)$  when  $\phi(t)$  is the exponential function  
 2980  $\exp(-t/\tau)$ . For a retardation function  
 2981

$$2982 \quad \frac{Q^*(i\omega) - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = LT \left( \frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT \left\{ \left( \frac{1}{\tau_Q} \right) \exp \left[ - \left( \frac{t}{\tau_Q} \right) \right] \right\} \quad (1.508)$$

$$= \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_Q} = \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2} + \frac{i\omega\tau_Q}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2},$$

2984 where  $\tau_Q$  denotes the retardation time. For a relaxation function  
 2985

$$2986 \quad \frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{P_\infty - P_0} = LT \left( \frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT \left\{ \left( \frac{1}{\tau_P} \right) \exp \left[ - \left( \frac{t}{\tau_P} \right) \right] \right\} \quad (1.509)$$

$$= \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + i\omega\tau_P} = \frac{\omega^2\tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2} - \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2}.$$

2988 The relation between the retardation time  $\tau_Q$  and relaxation time  $\tau_P$  is derived by inserting the expressions  
 2989 for  $P''$ ,  $Q'$  and  $Q''$  into eq. (1.506):  
 2990

2991 .....

$$\begin{aligned}
P''(\omega) &= (P_\infty - P_0) \left[ \frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega \tau_p^2} \right] = \frac{Q''}{Q'^2 + Q''^2} \\
&= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[ \frac{\omega \tau_Q}{1 + \omega \tau_Q^2} \right]}{\left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[ \frac{1}{1 + \omega \tau_Q^2} + Q_\infty \right] \right\}^2 + \left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[ \frac{\omega \tau_Q}{1 + \omega \tau_Q^2} \right] \right\}^2}.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.510}$$

The denominator  $D$  of eq. (1.510) is

$$\begin{aligned}
D &= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 + [Q_\infty (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2) + (Q_0 - Q_\infty)]^2}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)} \\
&= \frac{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2) [(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 + 2Q_\infty (Q_0 - Q_\infty) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)^2]}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)^2} \\
&= \frac{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2) [(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)]}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)^2} = \frac{(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)},
\end{aligned} \tag{1.511}$$

so that

$$\begin{aligned}
(P_\infty - P_0) \left( \frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right) &= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega \tau_Q}{(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)} = \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega \tau_Q}{Q_0^2 + Q_\infty^2 \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \\
&= \frac{\left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left( \frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} \right) \right\} \omega \tau_Q \left( \frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)}{Q_0^2 \left[ 1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 \left( \frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)^2 \right]} = \frac{\left[ \frac{1}{Q_\infty} - \frac{1}{Q_0} \right] \omega \tau_Q \left( \frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 \left( \frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)^2}.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.512}$$

Equations (1.512) and (1.510) reveal that

$$\tau_p = \left( \frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right) \tau_Q \tag{1.513}$$

and

$$P_\infty - P_0 = \frac{1}{Q_\infty} - \frac{1}{Q_0}. \tag{1.514}$$

.....

Equation (1.514) results from  $Q_\infty$ ,  $Q_0$ ,  $P_\infty=1/Q_\infty$  and  $P_0=1/Q_0$  all being real, and eq. (1.513) expresses the important fact that  $\tau_p$  and  $\tau_Q$  differ by an amount that depends on the dispersion in  $Q'$ . This dispersion can be substantial, amounting to several orders of magnitude for polymers for example. Since  $Q_\infty/Q_0$  is less than unity for retardation processes eq. (1.513) indicates that relaxation times are smaller than retardation times. Similar analyses of  $P'$  as a function of  $Q'$  and  $Q''$ , and of  $Q''$  and  $Q'$  as functions of  $P'$  and  $P''$ , yield the same results. These different derivations must be equivalent for mathematical consistency, of course, but it is not immediately obvious that this is so because the frequency dependencies of  $P'$  and  $Q'$  are apparently different [compare eq. (1.509) with eq. (1.508)]. Comparison of the full expressions for  $P'$  and  $Q'$  indicates that all is well, however, since their frequency dependencies are indeed equivalent:

$$P_0 + (P_\infty - P_0) \left( \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right) = Q_\infty + (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left( \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \right) \quad (1.515)$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{(P_\infty - P_0) \omega^2 \tau_p^2 + P_0 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} = \frac{Q_0 + Q_\infty \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \quad (1.516)$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{P_0 + P_\infty \omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} = \frac{Q_0 + Q_\infty \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}. \quad (1.517)$$

The *loss tangent*,  $\tan \delta = P''/P' = Q''/Q'$  has yet a different time constant:

$$\tau_{\tan \delta} = \tau_Q \left( \frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} \right)^{1/2} = \tau_p \left( \frac{P_\infty}{P_0} \right)^{1/2}, \quad (1.518)$$

so that  $\tau_{\tan \delta}$  lies between  $\tau_p$  and  $\tau_Q$ .

Equations (1.508) for retardation and (1.509) for relaxation are readily generalized to the nonexponential case by combining them with eq. (1.345). The results are

$$\frac{Q^*(i\omega) - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau_Q) \left[ \frac{1}{1 + i\omega \tau_Q} \right] d \ln \tau_Q = \left\langle \frac{1}{1 + i\omega \tau_Q} \right\rangle \quad (1.519)$$

and

$$\frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{P_\infty - P_0} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau_p) \left[ \frac{i\omega \tau_p}{1 + i\omega \tau_p} \right] d \ln \tau_p = \left\langle \frac{i\omega \tau_p}{1 + i\omega \tau_p} \right\rangle, \quad (1.520)$$

where  $\langle \dots \rangle$  denotes  $g$  weighted averages. A similar analysis to that just given, when applied to non-exponential functions of  $\phi(t)$ , reveals important relations between the limiting low and high frequency limits of  $Q^*(i\omega)$ :

$$3043 \quad Q'(\omega) = \left\langle \frac{P'}{P'^2 + P''^2} \right\rangle = \left( \frac{(P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle + P_0}{\left[ (P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle + P_0 \right]^2 + \left| (P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle \right|^2} \right). \quad (1.521)$$

3044  
3045 In the limit  $\omega\tau_p \rightarrow 0$  this expression gives  $Q_0 = 1/P_0$ , as expected. However, if  $P_0$  is zero then  $Q_0$  is not  
3046 infinite but rather approaches a limiting value that is a function of how broad  $g(\ln\tau_p)$  is. Rewriting eq.  
3047 (1.521) with  $P_0 = 0$  yields  
3048

$$3049 \quad Q'(\omega) = \left( \frac{P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle}{\left[ P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle \right]^2 + \left| P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle \right|^2} \right), \quad (1.522)$$

3050  
3051 and the value of  $Q_0$  is then  
3052

$$3053 \quad Q_0 = \frac{\langle \omega^2 \tau_p^2 \rangle}{P_\infty \langle \omega \tau_p \rangle^2} = \frac{Q_\infty \langle \tau_p^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau_p \rangle^2} \quad (1.523)$$

3054  
3055 so that  
3056

$$3057 \quad \frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} = \frac{P_\infty}{P_0} = \frac{\langle \tau_p^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau_p \rangle^2}. \quad (1.524)$$

3058  
3059 If  $\phi(t)$  is exponential then  $g(\ln\tau_p)$  is a delta function and the average of the square equals the square of the  
3060 average and no dispersion in  $Q'$  occurs. Thus broader  $g(\ln\tau_p)$  functions generate greater differences  
3061 between the two averages and increase the dispersion in  $Q'$ . As noted above this dispersion in  $Q'$  can be  
3062 substantial because  $g(\ln\tau_p)$  is often several decades wide.

3063 The distribution functions for relaxation and retardation processes, written here as  $g(\ln\tau_p)$  and  
3064  $h(\ln\tau_Q)$  respectively, are not equal but are clearly related. Their nonequivalence is evident from the  
3065 relations  
3066

$$3067 \quad g(\ln\tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ P \left[ \tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{Q \left[ \tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right]} \right\} \neq \text{Im} \left\{ Q \left[ \tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\}, \quad (1.525)$$

3068  
3069 and  
3070

$$3071 \quad h(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ Q \left[ \tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{P \left[ \tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right]} \right\} \neq \text{Im} \left\{ P \left[ \tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.526)$$

3072

3073 Specific relations between  $g(\ln \tau)$  and  $h(\ln \tau)$  have been given by Gross [28,29] and have been restated in  
 3074 modern terminology by Ferry [14] for the viscoelasticity of polymers (see Chapter 3). Simplified versions  
 3075 of the Ferry expression, in which contributions from nonzero limiting low frequency dissipative properties  
 3076 such as viscosity or electrical conductivity are neglected, are  
 3077

$$3078 \quad g(\tau) = \frac{h(\tau)}{[K_h(\tau)]^2 + [\pi h(\tau)]^2} \quad (1.527)$$

3079

3080 and

3081

$$3082 \quad h(\tau) = \frac{g(\tau)}{[K_g(\tau)]^2 + [\pi g(\tau)]^2}, \quad (1.528)$$

3083

3084 where

3085

$$3086 \quad K_g(\tau) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} \left[ \frac{g(u)}{(\tau/u - 1)} \right] d \ln u, \quad (1.529)$$

3087

$$3088 \quad K_h(\tau) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} \left[ \frac{h(u)}{(1 - u/\tau)} \right] d \ln u. \quad (1.530)$$

3089

3090 The considerable difference between the two distribution functions is illustrated by the fact that if  $g(\tau)$  is  
 3091 bimodal then  $h(\tau)$  can exhibit a single peak lying between those in  $g(\tau)$  [28].

### 3092 1.14 Relaxation in the Temperature Domain

3093 Isothermal frequency dependencies correspond to constant  $\tau$  and variable  $\omega$ . Constant  $\omega$  and  
 3094 variable  $\tau$  is readily achieved by changing the temperature. However many things change with  
 3095 temperature, including relaxation parameters such as the distribution function  $g(\ln \tau)$  and the dispersions [  
 3096  $\Delta R = (R_{\infty} - R_0)$  and  $\Delta S = (S_0 - S_{\infty})$ ]. The forms of  $\tau(T)$  are often well described by the Arrhenius or  
 3097 Fulcher/WLF equations:  
 3098

$$3099 \quad \tau(T) = \tau_{\infty} \exp \left( \frac{E_a}{RT} \right) \quad (\text{Arrhenius}), \quad (1.531)$$

$$3100 \quad \tau(T) = \tau_{\infty} \exp \left( \frac{B}{T - T_0} \right) \quad (\text{Fulcher}), \quad (1.532)$$



$$\tau(T) = \tau(T_r) \exp \left[ \frac{\ln(10) C_1 C_2}{T - T_r + C_2} \right] \quad (\text{WLF}), \quad (1.533)$$

3102 where  $R$  is the ideal gas constant,  $\tau_\infty$  is the limiting high temperature value of  $\tau$ ,  $\{E_a, B, T_0, C_1, C_2\}$  are  
 3103 experimentally determined parameters, and  $T_r$  is a reference temperature (usually within the glass  
 3104 transition temperature range). The  $T_r$  dependent WLF parameters and  $T_r$  invariant Fulcher parameters are  
 3105 related as  
 3106  
 3107

$$C_1 = \frac{B}{\ln(10)(T_r - T_0)}, \quad (1.534)$$

$$C_2 = T_r - T_0.$$

3109 The effective activation energy for the Fulcher equation is  
 3110  
 3111

$$\frac{E_a}{R} \approx \frac{B}{(1 - T_0/T)^2}. \quad (1.535)$$

3113 Thus  $E_a/RT$  and  $B/(T - T_0)$  are approximately equivalent to  $\ln(\omega)$ . The biggest advantage of temperature as  
 3114 a variable is the easy access to the wide range in  $\tau$  it provides – much larger than the usual isothermal  
 3115 frequency ranges. For an activation energy of  $E_a/R = 10\text{kK}$  a temperature excursion from the nitrogen  
 3116 boiling point (77K) to room temperature (300K) corresponds to about 21 decades in  $\tau$ . For  $E_a/R = 100\text{kK}$   
 3117 (not at all unreasonable) the range is 210 decades (!). However, different relaxation processes have  
 3118 different effective activation energies so a temperature scan may contain overlapping different scales.  
 3119 Nonetheless,  $1/T$  or  $1/(T - T_0)$  are both preferable to  $T$  as an independent variable.

3120 For an Arrhenius temperature dependence the dispersion  $\Delta P$  in a material property  $P(\omega\tau)$  is  
 3121 proportional to the area of the loss peak as a function of  $1/T$ ,  
 3122  
 3123

$$\Delta P \approx \left( \frac{2}{\pi R} \right) \left\langle \frac{1}{E_a} \right\rangle^{-1} \int_0^{+\infty} P''(T) d(1/T), \quad (1.536)$$

3125 the derivation of which [15] however depends on approximating  $\Delta P$  as independent of temperature (for  
 3126 mathematical tractability). It is also usual (because of a lack of needed information) to equate  $\langle 1/E_a \rangle^{-1}$  to  
 3127  $E_a$  even though eq. (1.306) indicates that  $\langle E_a \rangle \langle 1/E_a \rangle > 1$ .

3128 The equivalence of  $\ln(\omega)$  and  $E_a/RT$  breaks down even as an approximation when  $\omega$  and  $\tau$  are not  
 3129 invariably multiplied. A representative example of this occurs for the imaginary component of the  
 3130 complex electrical resistivity  $\rho''(\omega, \tau)$ :  
 3131  
 3132

.....

$$\rho'' = \left( \frac{1}{\mathbf{e}_0 \varepsilon'(\omega\tau)} \right) \left( \frac{\omega\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right) \approx \left( \frac{1}{\mathbf{e}_0 \varepsilon_\infty} \right) \left( \frac{\omega\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right)$$

3133

$$\approx \left( \frac{\tau}{\mathbf{e}_0 \varepsilon_\infty} \right) \left( \frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right)$$

(peak in  $\omega$  domain)

(1.537)

$$\approx \left( \frac{\tau}{\mathbf{e}_0 \varepsilon_\infty \omega} \right) \left( \frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right)$$

(no peak in  $\omega$  domain)

3134

3135



3136 Appendix A Laplace Transforms  
3137

$$3138 \quad f(t) \equiv \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{c-i\infty}^{c+i\infty} F(s) \exp(st) ds \qquad F(s) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} f(t) \exp(-st) dt$$

3139

$$3140 \quad (A1) \quad \frac{d^n f(t)}{dt^n} \qquad s^n F(s) - \sum_{k=0}^{n-1} \left( \frac{df^k}{dt^k} \right)_{t=0} s^{n-k-1}$$

$$3141 \quad (A1a) \quad \frac{df}{dt} \qquad sF(s) - f(+0)$$

$$3142 \quad (A1b) \quad \frac{d^2 f}{dt^2} \qquad s^2 F(s) - sf(+0) - \left( \frac{df}{dt} \right)_{t=0}$$

$$3143 \quad (A2) \quad \int_0^t f(\tau) \qquad \frac{1}{s} F(s)$$

$$3144 \quad (A3) \quad t^n f(t) \qquad (-1)^n \frac{d^n F(s)}{ds^n}$$

$$3145 \quad (A4) \quad \exp(at) f(t) \qquad F(s-a)$$

$$3146 \quad (A5) \quad f(t+a) = f(t) \text{ (periodic)} \qquad \frac{1}{1 - \exp(-as)} \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt$$

$$3147 \quad (A6) \quad f\left(\frac{t}{n}\right) \qquad nF(ns)$$

$$3148 \quad (A7) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} f(t-t_0) \\ 0 \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} (t \geq t_0 > 0) \\ t < t_0 \end{array} \equiv h(t-t_0) \qquad \exp(-st_0) F(s)$$

$$3149 \quad (A8) \quad t^{k-1} \exp(-at) \qquad \Gamma(k)(s+a)^{-k}$$

$$3150 \quad (A9) \quad t^{k-1} \qquad \Gamma(k) s^{-k}$$

$$3151 \quad (A10) \quad \sin(bt) \qquad \frac{b}{s^2 + b^2}$$

$$3152 \quad (A11) \quad \cos(bt) \qquad \frac{s}{s^2 + b^2}$$

$$3153 \quad (A12) \quad \exp(-at) \sin(bt) \qquad \frac{b}{(s+a)^2 + b^2}$$

$$3154 \quad (A13) \quad \exp(-at) \cos(bt) \qquad \frac{s+a}{(s+a)^2 + b^2}$$

$$3155 \quad (A14) \quad \sinh(bt) \qquad \frac{b}{s^2 - b^2}$$

$$3156 \quad (A15) \quad \cosh(bt) \qquad \frac{s}{s^2 - b^2}$$

$$3157 \quad (A16) \quad \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} \exp\left(\frac{-k^2}{4t}\right) \qquad s^{-1/2} \exp(-ks^{1/2})$$

3158	(A17)	$\operatorname{erf}(t/2k)$	$s^{-1} \exp(k^2 s^2) \operatorname{erfc}(ks)$
3159	(A18)	$\exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erf}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{a}{s^{1/2}(s-a^2)}$
3160	(A19)	$\operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{k}{2t^{1/2}}\right)$	$s^{-1} \exp(-ks^{1/2})$
3161	(A20)	$\exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}(s^{1/2}+a)}$
3162	(A21)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}+a}$
3163	(A22)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} + a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{s^{1/2}}{s-a^2}$
3164	(A23)	$h(t-k)$	$s^{-1} \exp(-ks)$
3165	(A24)	$\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} h(t-nk)$	$\frac{1}{s[1-\exp(-ks)]}$
3166	(A25)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}+a}$
3167			

## 3168 Appendix B1 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Equal Amplitude

3169

3170 Consider two Debye peaks of equal amplitude with relaxation times  $\tau/R$  and  $\tau R$  so that their  
 3171 ratio is  $R^2$ . This ensures that the average relaxation time of their sum is  $\langle\tau\rangle=1$  and that when plotted  
 3172 against  $\log_{10}(\omega\tau)$  the two peaks, if resolved, appear an equal number of decades on each side of  $\ln\langle\tau\rangle=0$   
 3173 . This symmetry and the equality of amplitudes greatly simplify the mathematics. For convenience place  
 3174  $\omega\tau = x$  so that the sum of the two Debye peaks is  
 3175

$$3176 \quad y = \frac{x/R}{1+x^2/R^2} + \frac{Rx}{1+R^2x^2}. \quad (\text{B1})$$

3177

3178 The extrema in  $y$  are then obtained from  
 3179

$$3180 \quad \frac{dy}{dx} = 0 = \frac{1/R}{1+x^2/R^2} - \frac{x/R(2x/R^2)}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2} + \frac{R}{1+R^2x^2} - \frac{Rx(2R^2x)}{(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2a})$$

$$3181 \quad = \frac{1/R(1-x^2/R^2)}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2} + \frac{R(1-R^2x^2)}{(1+R^2x^2)^2}$$

3182 (B2b)

$$3183 \quad = \frac{1/R(1-x^2/R^2)(1+R^2x^2)^2 + R(1-R^2x^2)(1+x^2/R^2)^2}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2c})$$

$$3184 \quad = \frac{1/R \left[ (1-x^2/R^2)(1+R^2x^2)^2 + R^2(1-R^2x^2)(1+x^2/R^2)^2 \right]}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2d})$$

3185

3186 Defining  $r \equiv R^2$  and  $z \equiv x^2$  and placing the numerator of eq. (B2d) equal to zero yields  
 3187

$$3188 \quad (1-z/r)(1+2rz+r^2z^2) + r(1-rz)(1+2z/r+z^2/r^2) = 0 \quad (\text{B3})$$

3189

3190 Rearranging eq. (B3) yields  
 3191

$$3192 \quad -(r+1)z^3 + \left[ \frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2-3r+1) \right] z^2 - \left[ \frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2-3r+1) \right] z + (r+1) \quad (\text{B4a})$$

3193

$$3194 \quad = a_3z^3 + a_2z^2 + a_1z + a_0 = 0. \quad (\text{B4b})$$

3195

3196 Equation (B4) is appropriately a cubic equation in  $z$  whose solutions for resolved peaks correspond to the  
 3197 two maxima and the intervening minimum. The condition for no resolution is that eq. (B4) has one real  
 3198 root and two complex conjugate roots. The condition for borderline resolution is that there are three  
 3199 identical solutions, i.e that eq. (B4) is a perfect cube  $(z-1)^3=0$  [note that  $(r=1; z=1)$  is a solution of

3200 eq. (B4a)]. For eq. (B4b) to have three equal roots it is required that  $3a_3 = -a_2 = a = -3a_0$  so that for  
 3201  $3a_3 = -a_2$

$$3203 \quad a_2 = \frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2 - 3r + 1) = -3a_3 = 3(r+1) \quad (\text{B5a})$$

$$3204 \quad \Rightarrow (r^2 - 3r + 1) = 3r \quad (\text{B5b})$$

$$3205 \quad \Rightarrow r^2 - 6r + 1 = 0. \quad (\text{B5c})$$

3206

3207 From eq. (1.2) the solutions to eq. (B5c) are

3208

$$3209 \quad r = \frac{6 \pm (36 - 4)^{1/2}}{2} = \frac{6 \pm (32)^{1/2}}{2} = 3 \pm 2^{3/2}, \quad (\text{B6})$$

3210

3211 so that  $R = (3 \pm 2^{3/2})^{1/2} = \pm(1 \pm 2^{1/2})$ . Note that  $(1 + 2^{1/2}) = -1 / (1 - 2^{1/2})$ , consistent with the equivalence  
 3212 of  $R$  and  $1/R$  in eq (B1). On a logarithmic scale the ratio of the relaxations times  $r = R^2$  is therefore  
 3213  $\log_{10}(3 + 2^{3/2}) = 0.7656$  decades.

3214

## 3215 Appendix B2 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Unequal Amplitude

3216 There is no general solution for two Debye peaks of unequal amplitude because the mathematics  
 3217 is intractable (the solution to an 18<sup>th</sup> order polynomial appears to be necessary!). Consider two Debye  
 3218 peaks of amplitudes unity and  $A$  with relaxation times  $\tau/R$  and  $\tau T$  so that their ratio is again  $R^2$ . The analysis  
 3219 given above for equal amplitudes is not appropriate in this case because the criterion for the edge of  
 3220 resolution is now an inflection point with zero slope. An approximate solution can however be obtained  
 3221 numerically:

3222

$$3223 \quad R^2 \approx 8A \quad (1.5 \leq A \leq 5), \quad (\text{B7})$$

$$3224 \quad R^2 \approx [2.40 + 2.367 \ln(A)]^2 \quad (1.0 \leq A \leq 5), \quad (\text{B8})$$

3225

3226 where as before  $R^2$  is the ratio of the component peak frequencies. Equations (B7) and (B8) agree  
 3227 remarkably well for  $1.5 \leq A \leq 5$ : the percentage differences are about +6% for  $A = 1.5$ , -4% for  $A = 3$ ,  
 3228 and +4%  $A = 5$ .

3229

## 3230 Appendix C Cole-Cole Complex Plane Plot

3231 We derive the equation for  $Q'$  versus  $Q''$  for the Cole-Cole distribution function and show that it is  
 3232 a semicircle with center below the real axis. The derivation follows that given in [30] although  
 3233 intermediate steps are spelled out here. For convenience eqs (1.433) and (1.434) are rewritten in an  
 3234 expanded form in which  $Q^*$  is treated as a retardation function with dispersion  $\Delta Q \equiv Q_0 - Q_\infty$ , where  $Q_0$   
 3235 and  $Q_\infty$  are the limiting low and high frequency limits of  $Q'$ :  
 3236

$$3237 \frac{Q''}{\Delta Q} = \frac{\sin(\alpha' \pi / 2)}{2\{\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\omega \tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)\}}, \quad (C1)$$

$$3238 \frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1 + (\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)}{1 + 2(\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2) + (\omega \tau_0)^{2\alpha'}}. \quad (C2)$$

3240 The strategy is to eliminate the terms  $\sinh \theta$  and  $\cosh \theta$  arising from the definitions  
 3241  
 3242

$$3243 (\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} = \exp(\theta) \quad (C3)$$

3244 and  
 3245

$$3246 \theta = \alpha' \ln(\omega \tau_0), \quad (C4)$$

3248 using  $\cosh^2 \theta - \sinh^2 \theta = 1$ . The relation  $\exp(-\theta) = \cosh \theta - \sinh \theta$  is also used and for convenience the  
 3249 variables  $s = \sin(\alpha' \pi / 2)$  and  $c = \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)$  are introduced. Equations (D1) and (D2) then become  
 3250  
 3251

$$3252 \frac{Q''}{\Delta Q} = \frac{s}{2\{\cosh \theta + c\}} \quad (C5)$$

3253 and  
 3254  
 3255

$$\frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1 + c \exp \theta}{1 + 2c \exp \theta + \exp(2\theta)} = \frac{\exp(-\theta) + c}{\exp(-\theta) + 2c + \exp \theta} \quad (a)$$

$$3256 = \frac{\cosh \theta - \sinh \theta + c}{2(\cosh \theta + c)} \quad (b) \quad (C6)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left[ 1 - \frac{\sinh \theta}{\cosh \theta + c} \right] \quad (c)$$

3257 The next step is to solve for  $\cosh \theta$  and  $\sinh \theta$  from eqs. (D5) and (D6d). From eq. (D5):  
 3258  
 3259

$$3260 \cosh \theta = \frac{s \Delta Q}{2Q''} - c = \frac{s \Delta Q - 2cQ''}{2Q''} \quad (C7)$$

3261

3262 Insertion of eq. (D7) into eq. (D6c) yields  
 3263

$$\frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1}{2} \left[ 1 - \frac{2Q'' \sinh \theta}{s\Delta Q} \right] \quad (a)$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{Q'' \sinh \theta}{s\Delta Q} = \frac{1}{2} - \frac{2(Q' - Q_\infty)}{\Delta Q} = \frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')}{2\Delta Q} \quad (b)$$

3265 from which  
 3266  
 3267

$$\sinh \theta = \frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s}{2Q''} \quad (C9)$$

3269 Now apply  $\cosh^2 \theta - \sinh^2 \theta = 1$  to eqs. (D7) and (D9):  
 3270  
 3271

$$\left[ \frac{s\Delta Q - 2cQ''}{2Q''} \right]^2 - \left[ \frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s}{2Q''} \right]^2 = 1 \quad (a)$$

$$\Rightarrow [s\Delta Q - 2cQ'']^2 - 4Q''^2 - [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s]^2 = 0. \quad (b)$$

3273 The objective is now to express eq. (C10b) as the sum of two terms, one of which is a function of  $Q'$  only  
 3274 and the other of  $Q''$  only, and placing the sum equal to a constant. Expanding the first term in eq. (C10b)  
 3275 gives  
 3276  
 3277

$$s^2\Delta Q^2 - 4cs\Delta QQ'' + 4c^2Q''^2 - 4Q''^2 - [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s]^2 = 0 \quad (C11)$$

3279 and using  $1 - c^2 = s^2$  then yields  
 3280  
 3281

$$s^2\Delta Q^2 - 4cs\Delta QQ'' - 4s^2Q''^2 - [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s]^2 = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow c\Delta QQ''/s + Q''^2 + [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')/2]^2 = (\Delta Q/2)^2 \quad (C12)$$

3283 Completing the square of the  $Q''$  terms then gives  
 3284  
 3285

$$[c\Delta Q/2s + Q'']^2 + [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')/2]^2 = \Delta Q^2/4 + c^2\Delta Q^2/4s^2$$

$$= (\Delta Q/2)^2 \left[ 1 + \frac{c^2}{s^2} \right] = (\Delta Q/2s)^2 \quad (C13)$$

3287 The final expression is obtained from eq. (C13) by restoring the original variables and constants:  
 3288  
 3289

$$\left[ Q'' + \frac{1}{2}(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \cot(\alpha' \pi/2) \right]^2 + \left[ \frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 \operatorname{cosec}^2(\alpha' \pi/2) \quad (C14)$$

3291



3292 This is eq. (1.438). Equation (D14) is that of circle with its center at  
 3293  $\{\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty), -\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)\cot(\alpha'\pi/2)\}$  and radius  $\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)\operatorname{cosec}(\alpha'\pi/2)$ . For a single relaxation  
 3294 time (Debye relaxation)  $\alpha' = 1$  so that  $\cot(\pi/2) = 0$  and  $\operatorname{cosec}(\pi/2) = 1$ . Equation (C14) then simplifies to  
 3295 (eq (1.416))  
 3296

$$3297 \quad Q''^2 + \left[ \frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 \quad (C15)$$

3298

## 3299 Appendix D Dirac Delta Distribution Function for a Single Relaxation Time

3300 We prove that  $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[ \varepsilon \theta (1 + \theta^2) / (1 - \theta^2)^2 \right] = \delta(\theta - 1)$  (eq. (1.417)). The appropriate indefinite  
 3301 integrals obtained from tables are:

$$\begin{aligned}
 3302 \int \frac{\theta d\theta}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} &= \frac{1}{2(1 - \theta^2)}, & (\theta < 1) \\
 &= \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2 - 1)}, & (\theta > 1)
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{D1}$$

3304 and  
 3305  
 3306

$$\begin{aligned}
 3307 \int \frac{\theta^3 d\theta}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} &= \frac{1}{2(1 - \theta^2)} + \frac{\ln(1 - \theta^2)}{2}, & (\theta < 1) \\
 &= \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2 - 1)} + \frac{\ln(\theta^2 - 1)}{2}, & (\theta > 1).
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{D2}$$

3308 Because of the singularity at  $\theta = 1$  these integrals need to be evaluated using the Cauchy principal value  
 3309 eq. (1.216). The total integral in eq. (1.417) is then  
 3310  
 3311

$$\begin{aligned}
 \int_0^{\infty} \frac{(\theta + \theta^3) d\theta}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} &= \int_0^{1-\varepsilon} \frac{\theta d\theta}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} + \int_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} \frac{\theta d\theta}{(\theta^2 - 1)^2} + \int_0^{1-\varepsilon} \frac{\theta^3 d\theta}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} + \int_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} \frac{\theta^3 d\theta}{(\theta^2 - 1)^2} \\
 &= \left( \frac{1}{2(1 - \theta^2)} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} & (a) \\
 3312 &+ \left( \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2 - 1)} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} & (b) \\
 &+ \left( \frac{1}{2(1 - \theta^2)} + \frac{\ln(1 - \theta^2)}{2} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} & (c) \\
 &+ \left( \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2 - 1)} + \frac{\ln(\theta^2 - 1)}{2} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} & (d)
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{D3}$$

3313 The  
 3314 results  
 3315 are:

3316 Equation (D3a):

3317

$$3318 \left( \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} = \frac{1}{2(1-1+2\varepsilon)} - \frac{1}{2} = \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \right\} \quad (\text{D4a})$$

3319

3320 Equation (D3b):

3321

$$3322 \left( \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} = 0 + \frac{1}{2(1+2\varepsilon-1)} = \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} \right\} \quad (\text{D4b})$$

3323

3324 Equation (D3c):

3325

$$3326 \left( \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} + \frac{\ln(1-\theta^2)}{2} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} = \frac{1}{2(2\varepsilon)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2} - 0 = \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2} \right\} \quad (\text{D4c})$$

3327

3328 Equation (D3d):

3329

$$3330 \left( \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} + \frac{\ln(\theta^2-1)}{2} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} = 0 + \ln(\infty) + \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) = \left\{ \ln(\infty) + \frac{1}{2\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) \right\} \quad (\text{D4d})$$

3331

3332 The sum of eqs. (D4) is

3333

$$3334 \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \right\} + \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} \right\} + \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2} \right\} + \left\{ \ln(\infty) + \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) \right\} \quad (\text{D5})$$

$$= \left\{ \frac{1}{\varepsilon} - 1 + \ln(\infty) \right\}.$$

3335

3336 When multiplied by  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  according to eq. (1.417) the final term in eq. (D5) is  $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} [1 - \varepsilon + \varepsilon \ln(\infty)] = 1$

3337 since  $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} [\varepsilon \ln(\infty)] = 0$  because the logarithmic divergence is weaker than that produced by  $\varepsilon$  approaching

3338  $\infty$  linearly. Thus the integral is unity and eq. (1.417) is indeed a Dirac delta function.

3339

3340 \*\*\*\*\*

## 3341 REFERENCES

3342

- 3343 [1] A. Kyrala, "*Applied Functions of a Complex Variable*", Wiley-Interscience, 1972.
- 3344 [2] A. Pais, "*Inward Bound*", Oxford, 1986.
- 3345 [3] A. Pais, "*Subtle is the Lord*", Oxford, 1982.
- 3346 [4] I. Stegun and M. Abramowitz, "*Handbook of Mathematical Functions*", Dover (1965) ISBN  
3347 486-61272-4
- 3348 [5] G. Chantry, "*Long-Wave Optics*" (pp 31-32), Academic Press (1984) ISBN 0-12-168101-7
- 3349 [6] M. Boas, "*Mathematical Methods in the Physical Sciences 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition*", Wiley (2006) ISBN  
3350 0-471-19826-9
- 3351 [7] E. T. Copson, "*An Introduction to the Theory of Functions of a Complex Variable*", Oxford (1960)
- 3352 [8] L. A. Pipes and L. R. Harvill, "*Applied Mathematics for Engineers and Physicists*", Dover (2014)
- 3353 [9] W. Mendenhall, "*Introduction to Probability and Statistics*", Duxbury Press (1971) ISBN  
3354 0-87872-046-4
- 3355 [10] C. Chatfield, "*Statistics for Technology*", Chapman and Hall (1983) ISBN 0-412-25340-2
- 3356 [11] E. W. Montroll and J. T. Bendler, *J. Statistical Physics* **34** 129 (1984)
- 3357 [12] I.M Hodge and G. S. Huvard, *Macromolecules* **16** 371 (1983)
- 3358 [13] E. C. Titchmarsh, "*The Theory of Functions*", 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition, Oxford, 1948 [downloadable for free].
- 3359 [14] E. C. Titchmarsh, "*Introduction to the Theory of Fourier Integrals*", 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition, Oxford, 1948.
- 3360 [15] N. G. McCrum, B. E. Read and G. Williams, "*Anelastic and Dielectric Effects in Polymeric  
3361 Solids*", Dover 1991.
- 3362 [16] J. D. Ferry, "*Viscoelastic Properties of Polymers*", 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition, Wiley, 1980
- 3363 [17] M. Jammer in "*The Conceptual Development of Quantum Mechanics*", p. 335,  
3364 McGraw-Hill, 1966 (cited in [2])
- 3365 [18] J. W. Evans, W. B. Gragg and R. J. LeVeque, *Math. Comp.* **34** 149, 203 (1980)
- 3366 [19] R. M. Fuoss and J. G. Kirkwood, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **63** 385 (1941)
- 3367 [20] R. H. Cole and K. S. Cole, *J. Chem. Phys.* **9** 341 (1941)
- 3368 [21] D. W. Davidson and R. H. Cole, *J. Chem. Phys.* **19** 1484 (1951)
- 3369 [22] S. H. Glarum, *J. Chem. Phys.* **33** 639 (1960)
- 3370 [23] S. Chandrasekhar, *Rev. Modern Phys.* **15** 1 (1943)
- 3371 [24] S. Havriliak and S. Negami, *Polymer* **8** 161 (1967)
- 3372 [25] R.Kohlrausch, *Pogg. Ann. Phys.* **91** 198 (1854)
- 3373 [26] R.Kohlrausch, *Pogg. Ann. Phys.* **119** 352 (1863)
- 3374 [27] G. Williams and D. C. Watt, *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **66** 80 (1970)
- 3375 [28] B. Gross, "*Mathematical Structure of the Theories of Viscoelasticity*", Hermann et Cie (Paris) 1953
- 3376 [29] B. Gross, *J. Appl. Phys.* **19** 257 (1948)
- 3377 [30] N. E. Hill, Chapter One of "*Dielectric Properties and Molecular Behaviour*", Van Nostrand  
3378 (London) 1969.